# Targeted grazing of robust livestock for the restoration of green alder-encroached pastures

Inaugural dissertation of the Faculty of Science, University of Bern

presented by

Mia Svensk

from France

Supervisors of the doctoral thesis:

Professor Eric Allan Dr. Massimiliano Probo

University of Bern and Agroscope

## Targeted grazing of robust livestock for the restoration of green alder-encroached pastures

Inaugural dissertation of the Faculty of Science, University of Bern

presented by

Mia Svensk

from France

Supervisors of the doctoral thesis : Professor Eric Allan University of Bern

> Dr. Massimiliano Probo Agroscope

Accepted by the Faculty of Science. PhD thesis - Targeted grazing of robust livestock for the restoration of green alderencroached pastures 2023 by Mia Svensk is licensed under CC BY 4.0. <u>http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/4.0</u>

Bern, 09/10/2023

The Dean Prof. Dr. Marco Herwegh

List of A	Abbreviations	
List of [	Tables	5
List of ]	Figures	6
CHAPT	<b>FER I : General Introduction</b>	9
Alpin	e and subalpine pasture abandonment	9
Alnus	<i>viridis</i> encroachment	
Robu	st livestock	
Alnus	<i>viridis</i> forage potential	16
Highl	and cattle foraging behaviour	16
Track	ing cattle behaviour and distribution using GPS technology	17
Targe	eted grazing	
Nitro	gen translocation in A. viridis-encroached pastures	
Study	v sites	
Objec	ctives	
CHAPT	<b>TER II:</b> Alnus viridis: an encroaching species with valuable nutritional value re	ducing
livestoc	k greenhouse gas emissions	
Abstr	act	
Introc	luction	
Meth	ods	
1.	Study sites	
2.	Alnus viridis leaf sampling	
3.	Leaf functional traits	
4.	Leaf chemical composition	
5.	Leaf phenolic compounds	
6.	Leaf <i>in vitro</i> organic matter digestibility and gas production measurements	
7.	Statistical analyses	
Resul	lts	
1.	Leaf functional traits	
2.	Leaf chemical composition	
3.	Leaf phenolic compound	
4.	Leaf in vitro organic matter digestibility and gas production	
5.	Principal component analysis	
Discu	ission	
1.	Leaf functional traits	
2.	Leaf chemical composition	
3.	Leaf phenolic compounds	
4.	Leaf in vitro OM digestibility and gas production	
Conc	lusion	

CHAPT	<b>TER III: Foraging behavior of Highland cattle in silvopastoral systems in the Alps</b>	43
Abstr	act	44
Intro	luction	45
Meth	odology	46
1.	Study areas and grazing management	46
2.	Direct observations on livestock foraging behavior	48
3.	Data and statistical analysis	48
Resul	ts	50
1.	Diet composition and plant species selection	50
2.	Relationships between species consumption and abundance	52
Discu	ission	52
Conc	lusion	57
CHAPT	<b>FER IV: Spatial distribution of Highland cattle in Alnus viridis-encroached subalpine</b>	
pasture	S	58
Abstr	act	59
Intro	luction	60
Meth	ods	61
Resul	ts	63
Discu	ission	65
CHAP7	<b>TER V:</b> Use of molasses-based blocks to modify grazing patterns and increase Highlan	d
	npacts on Ainus viriais-encroached pastures	0/
Abstr		68
Introc	1uction	69
Metn	Studu area and area in a management	/1
1.	Study areas and grazing management	/1
2.	Statistical analysis	. 73
J.	Statistical analysis	74
Kesul 1	Effects of molecces based blocks placement on livesteck spatial distribution	. 75
1.	Effects of livestock on soil cover	. 13 76
2. 2	Effects of livestock on son cover	70
з. 4	Effects of livestock on <i>Anus viriais</i> shrubs	. 70
4. D:	Effects of investock on understory plant functional group cover	//
Disci		. 78
CILAD		8U 1
pasture	LEK VI: INTrogen translocation by Highland cattle grazing in <i>Alnus viridis</i> -encroached	ı 81
Abstr	act	82
Intro	luction	83

Metho	ods	85
1.	Study areas and grazing management	85
2.	Dung and vegetation nitrogen measurements	86
3.	Nitrogen ingested estimation	86
4.	Nitrogen import-export flux estimation	87
5.	Statistical analysis	88
Result	ts	89
1.	Effect of A. viridis cover on the nitrogen content of the understory herbaceous vegeta	tion 89
2.	Effect of animal diet on dung nitrogen content	89
3.	N import-export fluxes in vegetation patches	90
Discu	ssion	
1.	A. viridis cover increases the nitrogen content of the understory herbaceous vegetatio	n 93
2.	Animal diet affects dung nitrogen content	
3.	An active nitrogen translocation occurred from shrub-encroached areas to pastures	
СНАРТ	TER VII: General discussion	97
The fo	prage potential of A. viridis leaves	97
Feedin	ng behaviour of Highland cattle	
Highla	and cattle grazing patterns and their effect on A. viridis encroached pastures	99
Nitrog	gen translocation	100
Long-	term restoration objective	101
Result	t communication	102
Perspe	ectives	103
Concl	usion	104
SUPPLI	EMENTARY MATERIAL	106
Supple	ementary materials of CHAPTER III	106
Supple	ementary materials of CHAPTER V	112
Supple	ementary materials of CHAPTER VI	119
REFER	ENCES	126
ACKNOWLEDGMENTS		
CURRI	CULUM VITAE Erreur ! Signet no	on défini.

## List of Abbreviations

ADF <sub>OM</sub>	Acid detergent fiber
ADL	Acid detergent lignin
aNDF <sub>OM</sub>	Neutral detergent fiber
Ca	Calcium
CH <sub>4</sub>	Methane
$CO_2$	Carbon dioxide
СТ	Condensed tannins
Cu	Copper
DM	Dry matter
Fe	Iron
GDD	Growing degree days
HGT	Hohenheim gas test
HNO <sub>3</sub>	Nitric acid
HT	Hydrolysable tannins
IVOMD	In vitro organic matter digestibility
K	Potassium
LDMC	Leaf dry matter content
LDMC MB	Leaf dry matter content Mollasses-based blocks
LDMC MB Mg	Leaf dry matter content Mollasses-based blocks Magnesium
LDMC MB Mg Mn	Leaf dry matter content Mollasses-based blocks Magnesium Manganese
LDMC MB Mg Mn N	Leaf dry matter content Mollasses-based blocks Magnesium Manganese Nitrogen
LDMC MB Mg Mn N NH <sub>3</sub>	Leaf dry matter content Mollasses-based blocks Magnesium Manganese Nitrogen Ammonia
LDMC MB Mg Mn N NH3 NH4 <sup>+</sup>	Leaf dry matter content Mollasses-based blocks Magnesium Manganese Nitrogen Ammonia Ammonium
LDMC MB Mg Mn N NH3 NH4 <sup>+</sup> NO3 <sup>-</sup>	Leaf dry matter content Mollasses-based blocks Magnesium Manganese Nitrogen Ammonia Ammonium
LDMC MB Mg Mn N NH3 NH3 NH4 <sup>+</sup> NO3 <sup>-</sup> NTP	Leaf dry matter content Mollasses-based blocks Magnesium Manganese Nitrogen Ammonia Ammonium Nitrate Non-tannin phenols
LDMC MB Mg Mn N NH3 NH3 NH4 <sup>+</sup> NO3 <sup>-</sup> NTP OM	Leaf dry matter content Mollasses-based blocks Magnesium Manganese Nitrogen Ammonia Ammonium Nitrate Non-tannin phenols Organic matter
LDMC MB Mg Mn N NH3 NH3 NH4 <sup>+</sup> NO3 <sup>-</sup> NTP OM P	Leaf dry matter content Mollasses-based blocks Magnesium Manganese Nitrogen Ammonia Ammonium Nitrate Non-tannin phenols Organic matter Phosphorus
LDMC MB Mg Mn N NH3 NH3 NH4 <sup>+</sup> NO3 <sup>-</sup> NTP OM P PV	Leaf dry matter content Mollasses-based blocks Magnesium Manganese Nitrogen Ammonia Ammonia Ammonium Nitrate Non-tannin phenols Organic matter Phosphorus Pastoral value
LDMC MB Mg Mn N NH3 NH4 <sup>+</sup> NO3 <sup>-</sup> NTP OM P PV SLA	Leaf dry matter content Mollasses-based blocks Magnesium Manganese Nitrogen Ammonia Ammonia Ammonium Nitrate Non-tannin phenols Organic matter Phosphorus Pastoral value Specific leaf area
LDMC MB Mg Mn N NH3 NH4 <sup>+</sup> NO3 <sup>-</sup> NTP OM P PV SLA TEP	Leaf dry matter content Mollasses-based blocks Magnesium Manganese Nitrogen Ammonia Ammonia Ammonium Nitrate Non-tannin phenols Organic matter Phosphorus Pastoral value Specific leaf area Total extractable phenols
LDMC MB Mg Mn N NH3 NH4 <sup>+</sup> NO3 <sup>-</sup> NTP OM P PV SLA TEP TT	Leaf dry matter content Mollasses-based blocks Magnesium Manganese Nitrogen Ammonia Ammonia Ammonium Nitrate Non-tannin phenols Organic matter Phosphorus Pastoral value Specific leaf area Total extractable phenols

## List of Tables

<b>Table 1</b> Characteristics of the four experimental sites.    27
<b>Table 2</b> Characteristics of the four paddocks used in Chapter III
<b>Table 3</b> Topographical, management, and vegetation characteristics of the four <i>A. viridis</i> -encroached paddocks used in Chapter IV
<b>Table 4</b> Grazing periods, grazable area, livestock stocking rates and number of GPS collars in the study areas in 2019 and 2020.       72
<b>Table 5</b> Topographical and management characteristics of the four <i>A. viridis</i> -encroached paddocks used in Chapter VI.       85
<b>Table 6</b> N fluxes N ingestion and N excretion depending on slope and A. viridis-cover categories 92
<b>Table S1</b> List of the woody and herbaceous plant species recorded in the paddocks of the four study areas during the direct observations       110
Table S2 Composition of molasses-based blocks.    116
<b>Table S3</b> List of all plant species found in the botanical surveys made in both 2019 and 2020 in all paddocks combined.         117
<b>Table S4</b> Statistical results of the analyses made on spatial distribution, soil cover, <i>Alnus viridis</i> leaves and understory plant functional groups.       118
<b>Table S5</b> Statistical results of the additional analyses made on the average RR in each area of the paddocks

## List of Figures

Figure 1 Alnus viridis in subalpine pastures in Western Switzerland
Figure 2 Changes in Alnus viridis cover in a subalpine pasture in Western Switzerland
<b>Figure 3</b> Understory vegetation of <i>Alnus viridis</i> stands in a subalpine encroached pasture of Western Switzerland; Nodules formed by the symbiotic actinomycete <i>Frankia alni</i> on the roots of <i>Alnus</i> 12
Figure 4 Highland cattle in subalpine pastures in Western Switzerland
Figure 5 GPS Tellus collar for livestock; Highland cattle wearing a GPS collar
Figure 6 Localisation of the four study sites across Switzerland and Italy
Figure 7 Summary of the objectives of the RobustAlps project
Figure 8 Location of the four sites of the study in the Swiss and Italian Alps
Figure 9 Variation of LDMC and SLA in relation to the GDD
Figure 10 Variation of N, P, Ca, K, Mg, Cu, Fe, Mn, and Zn in relation to the GDD 32
Figure 11 Variation of aNDF <sub>OM</sub> , ADF <sub>OM</sub> and ADL in relation to the GDD
Figure 12 Variation of TEP, NTP, CT, HT and TT in relation to the GDD
Figure 13 Variation of IVOMD CH <sub>4</sub> /dOM, CO <sub>2</sub> /dOM and CH <sub>4</sub> /CO <sub>2</sub> in relation to the GDD
<b>Figure 14</b> PCA for <i>A. viridis</i> leaf functional traits, macro- and micro-elements, fibre fractions, phenolic compounds, gases per dOM, IVOMD, and the GDD
Figure 15 Location of the four study areas in the western Alps
Figure 16 Proportion of woody and herbaceous plant species in the feeding stations and in Highland cattle diet
Figure 17 Jacobs' Selection Index of woody and tall herb and fern species
<b>Figure 18</b> Relationships between species relative consumption and species relative abundance for group 1 (upper range of species abundance values $\geq 80\%$ ) of plant species
<b>Figure 19</b> Relationships between species relative consumption and species relative abundance for group 2 (upper range of species abundance values between 50 and 70%) of plant species
<b>Figure 20</b> Dendrogram and relationships between species relative consumption and abundance for group 1 (upper range of species abundance values $\geq 80\%$ ) of plant species
<b>Figure 21</b> Dendrogram and relations between species relative consumption and abundance for group 2 (upper range of SA values $\geq$ 50% and $\leq$ 70%) of plant species
<b>Figure 22</b> CCA showing plant community composition explained by <i>A. viridis</i> cover, slope, aspect, pastoral value, species richness, Shannon index, and ecological indicators for nutrients, light, and moisture (Landolt indexes)

Figure 23 Effects of four covariates on livestock spatial distribution
<b>Figure 24</b> Number of minutes spent per day per cow in 10-m buffers and 50-m buffers in 2019 and 2020 for both molasses-based blocks and control areas
Figure 25 Response ratio of herbaceous coverand bare soil in both molasses-based blocks and control areas
<b>Figure 26</b> Response ratio of <i>Alnus viridis</i> remaining living leaves in both molasses-based blocks and control areas
<b>Figure 27</b> Response ratio of the cover of ferns and tall herbs, medium and small herbs and woody species for both molasses-based blocks and control areas
<b>Figure 28</b> Relationship between the N content of the understory herbaceous vegetation and <i>A. viridis</i> cover percentage in the vegetation patches of all paddocks
<b>Figure 29</b> Relationship between the N content of the dung pats of Highland cattle and the estimated mean content of N ingested 24 h before the dung sampling
Figure 30 N fluxes of all paddocks and both years for the different categories of <i>A. viridis</i> cover and slope
Figure 31 Highland eating ferns under Alnus viridis-encroached stands in Western Switzerland 98
Figure 32 Picture of the vegetation of newly open <i>A. viridis</i> stands, two years after the placement of molasses-based blocks
Figure 33 Summary of the main findings of the RobustAlps project

Figure S1 Aerial photograph and vegetation map of Almese study area	. 106
Figure S2 Aerial photograph and vegetation map of Torrette study area	. 107
Figure S3 Aerial photograph and vegetation map of Caldane study area	. 108
Figure S4 Aerial photograph and vegetation map of Bovonne study area	. 109
Figure S5 Scheme of the 16 cross-shaped vegetation transects performed in attractive points and control areas	. 112
Figure S6: Intense defoliation on small Alnus viridis shrubs having 1-2 meters of height	. 112
Figure S7 Impacts on a tall Alnus viridis shrub, 3-4 meters in height	. 113
Figure S8 Impacts on a tall Alnus viridis shrub, 3-4 meters high	. 114
Figure S9 Impacts on Alnus viridis shrubs, 3-4 meters high	. 115
Figure S10 Impacts on Alnus viridis shrubs, 3-4 meters high	. 115
Figure S11 N content of the herbaceous vegetation and Alnus viridis cover (%) of paddock 1	. 119
Figure S12 N content of the herbaceous vegetation and Alnus viridis cover (%) of paddock 2	. 120

Figure S13 N content of the herbaceous vegetation and <i>Alnus viridis</i> cover (%) of paddock 3	120
Figure S14 N content of the herbaceous vegetation and Alnus viridis cover (%) of paddock 4	121
Figure S15 N fluxes of the vegetation patches of paddock 1 in 2019.	122
Figure S16 N fluxes of the vegetation patches of paddock 1 in 2020.	123
Figure S17 N fluxes of the vegetation patches of paddock 2 in 2019 and 2020.	124
Figure S18 N fluxes of the vegetation patches of paddock 3in 2019 and 2020.	125
Figure S19 N fluxes of the vegetation patches of paddock 4 in 2020.	125

#### **CHAPTER I : General Introduction**

2 3

4

1

#### Alpine and subalpine pasture abandonment

5 Alpine and subalpine pastures are key providers of ecosystem services, as they benefit society in 6 direct and indirect ways (v. Bieberstein Koch-Weser 2005; Locatelli et al. 2017). For instance, they are 7 valuable semi-natural habitats harbouring high species diversity (Niedrist et al. 2009). These habitats 8 have been shaped by millennia of agro-pastoral activities, with domestic herbivores grazing and trampling on plant communities that became adapted to their pressures, establishing a wider species 9 10 range than that found in natural habitats (MacDonald et al. 2000; Díaz et al. 2007). Pastures provide 11 valuable forage yield and quality for meat and dairy production, as well as fibre and fuel, and regulate 12 water and carbon balance (Reid et al. 2005). They also have an important role in preserving the aesthetic value of cultural landscapes and they can offer protection from natural hazards (Schirpke et al. 2013). 13 14 However, mountain ecosystem services are getting degraded through changes in human activities in the 15 form of socioeconomical and climatic factors (Locatelli et al. 2017). Throughout the last decades, 16 European mountain areas have been subjected to such changes, with a drastic reduction of agropastoral 17 activities (Estel et al. 2015; Strebel and Bühler 2015). Marginal mountain agricultural land has been 18 massively abandoned during the second part of the 20th century, due to the lack of economic benefits compared to more favourable sites (MacDonald et al. 2000; Mack et al. 2013). Indeed, mountain areas 19 have lower amount of sunlight, temperatures, and forage yield for livestock, leading to lower production 20 rates compared to lowlands, as well as reduced technical adaptation possibilities due to more difficult 21 22 accessibility for new machinery (Schirpke et al. 2013; Strebel and Bühler 2015). This has led to a loss 23 in competitiveness for the remote, small and low-productive mountain farms compared to other economic activities, despite the compensatory measures introduced to offset the disadvantages of these 24 25 areas (Mack et al. 2013). The increase of lowland crop and livestock productivity also participated to 26 the depopulation and land abandonment of these mountain ecosystems (MacDonald et al. 2000).

27

28 As a consequence, the abrupt reduction in farming activities in mountain areas have subjected them 29 to environmental changes (Orlandi et al. 2016). Indeed, land abandonment became an important pressure 30 on mountain environments, triggering profound landscape modifications. For instance, the reduction of 31 grazing animals in alpine and subalpine pastures during the summer generated a lower nutrient fertilization input (Mack et al. 2013). Moreover, animal husbandry decline led to a lower species 32 richness, and a homogenization of these heterogeneous ecosystems, with forest re-growth and shrub-33 34 encroachment over large areas of abandoned open pastures (Tasser et al. 2007; Niedrist et al. 2009). 35 Shrub-encroachment is a worldwide phenomenon, and it has been massively reported in several European mountain chains (Camacho et al. 2008; Pardini and Nori 2011; Álvarez-Martínez et al. 2016; 36 37 Skoczowski et al. 2021). For instance, the Swiss Alps have been subjected to a 22% shrub forest cover 38 increase from 1983 to 2017 (Abegg et al. 2020). Therefore, semi-natural open habitats previously associated with low-intensity farming activities have been gradually replaced by dense stands of trees 39 and shrubs that host lower animal and plant biodiversity (Eldridge et al. 2011; Wieczorkowski and 40 41 Lehmann 2022). Shrub invasion have reduced the amount of valuable forage production areas, leading 42 to lower herbage mass and quality for grass-fed animal products. This loss has also caused problems for 43 tourism attractiveness, as traditional alpine landscapes with open habitats have an increasingly 44 appreciated aesthetic value, specifically in Europe (Buijs et al. 2006). Therefore, these environments are of vital importance for mountain regions economy (Lindemann-Matthies et al. 2010). Moreover, other 45 46 services are provided by these ecosystems, such as pollination, cultural heritage (Reid et al. 2005), or even albedo effects (Chapin et al. 2005), all of which are threatened by shrub encroachment. 47

- 48 Alnus viridis encroachment
- 49

50 Alnus viridis subsp. viridis (Chaix., DC, Figure 1) is the most expanding shrub species in all Central Europe, particularly in the Swiss, Slovenian, Austrian, French, and Italian Alps (Anthelme et al. 2002; 51 Camerano et al. 2004; Dakskobler et al. 2013; Caviezel et al. 2014). It is also found in the Balkans and 52 53 Carpathian mountains (Boscutti et al. 2014; Skoczowski et al. 2021), and has even become an invasive species in New Zealand (Howell 2008). Other Alnus viridis subspecies (A. viridis subsp. crispa and A. 54 55 viridis subsp. fruticosa) have also been recorded in northern America (Houle 2001; Lantz et al. 2010). 56 Alnus viridis subsp. viridis is native to the Alps and is mostly found in west and north-facing steep slopes 57 and in disturbed habitats such as wet ravines or avalanche tracks (Richard 1967). It is a pioneer and heliophilous species, very effective in encroaching open areas, thanks also to its efficient sexual and 58 59 vegetative reproduction (Caviezel et al. 2017). Indeed, it releases a large number of light-weighted seeds at early stages from the top of its branches, allowing it to easily spread in steep slopes through the wind 60 (Farmer et al. 1985; Houle 2001). At later stages, it displays a high vegetative growth performance with 61 the creation of many sprouts and the ability to grow back from its roots, making it highly difficult to 62 differentiate individual plants (Mallik et al. 1997; Wiedmer and Senn-Irlet 2006). This vegetative growth 63 64 is rapid, efficient, and creates dense stands reaching up to 4-5m high, with shrubs that can live up to 60 65 years old (Anthelme et al. 2002). These stands are hardly penetrable, and their flexible branches allow 66 them to resist natural hazards such as avalanches, as they easily bend under snow pressure (Brüchert et al. 2003; Caviezel et al. 2014). This resistance provides a competitive advantage compared to other tree 67 68 or shrub species that cannot withstand such environmental disturbance.

69



70 71 72

Figure 1 Alnus viridis in subalpine pastures in Western Switzerland, Bovonne, Bex (VD)

In some regions of Switzerland, *A. viridis* was reported to have increased by 50% between 1979 and 2014, and it now represents 70% of the total shrubland cover of the country, with an expansion rate being two to three times faster than tree forest expansion (Bühlmann et al. 2014; Caviezel et al. 2014; Abegg et al. 2020). Figure 2 illustrates an example of the significant expansion of *A. viridis* in a subalpine pasture used as a study site for this thesis between 1980 and 2017. Nowadays, *A. viridis* is

- expanding into larger elevation ranges and gentle slopes, as its spreading is not only driven by land use
- intensity but also accelerated by climate change at higher elevations (Körner 2012; Caviezel et al. 2017;
- 80 Skoczowski et al. 2021).





- entername was Responsabilité Marya la grande attention qu'elles portent à la justesse des informations d'Busées sur os site, les autorités foderales ne peuvent endosser aucune responsabilité quant à la fidèlité, à l'exactitué intername van Causités à la fisibilité et à l'intégraité de ces informations. Drois d'auteur: autorités de la Confédération suisse, http://www.disclaimer.admin.chintomations.juridiques.html d'avaités topo
- Figure 2 Changes in *Alnus viridis* cover in a subalpine pasture in Western Switzerland, Bovonne, Bex
  (VD), between 1980 and 2017. Source: Swisstopo. Areas with the most visible increase in *A. viridis*cover are circled in yellow.
- 85

A. viridis invasion is of major concern as it creates unfavourable agro-environmental conditions.
 Indeed, similarly to the case of tree and shrub encroachment in general, *A. viridis* expansion reduces the
 available areas for agriculture purposes, as well as prevents the provision of several ecosystem services
 from alpine and subalpine pastures. Among other things, *A. viridis* encroachment increases the risks of
 natural hazards such as wildfire (Schumacher and Bugmann 2006; Lovreglio et al. 2014) and does not
 protect from erosion or landslides (Tasser et al. 2003), or even avalanches, which are facilitated due to

92 the elasticity of their branches that allow the snow to slide (Brüchert et al. 2003; Bühlmann et al. 2014;93 Caviezel et al. 2014).

93 94

95 One of the worrying drawbacks from A. viridis encroachment is the reduction of plant and animal 96 biodiversity (Anthelme et al. 2001; Laiolo et al. 2004; Pornaro et al. 2013; Koch et al. 2015; Zehnder et 97 al. 2020). Indeed, the shading created by A. viridis stands and the vegetation growing under its canopy 98 reduces the chance of new seedling establishments (Anthelme et al. 2003; Bühlmann et al. 2014). It also 99 creates cold and humid habitats, where a reduced number of tall shade-tolerant plant species can grow, 100 and other plant seedling germination is even hampered by its vegetative basal sprouting. Moreover, A. viridis lives in symbiosis with the nitrogen-fixing actinomycete Frankia alni, which generates high 101 102 levels of nitrogen (N) fixation in soils, sometimes leading to eutrophication (Huss-Daniel 1997; Dawson 2008). Indeed, this endosymbiosis is achieved through the formation of N-fixing root nodules (Figure 103 104 3) in which *Frankia alni* converts the atmospheric N  $(N_2)$  into ammonia  $(NH_3)$  thanks to nitrogenase 105 enzyme complexes (Huss-Daniel 1997; Schwob et al. 2017). This N fixation creates a N saturation in 106 the soils, resulting into soil acidification through the nitrification of ammonium  $(NH_4^+)$  into nitrate (NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>), during which base cations are released, contributing to soil acidity (Verburg et al. 2001; 107 Galloway et al. 2003; Thimonier et al. 2010). Therefore, only a few shade- and N-tolerant plants are 108 able to adapt to these ecological conditions and grow in the understory vegetation of A. viridis 109 shrublands (Zehnder et al. 2020). More specifically, the A. viridis understory is dominated by a few fast-110 111 growing and broad-leaved forbs such as Adenostyles alliariae (Gouan) A. Kern., Peucedanum 112 ostruthium (L.) W. D. J. Koch, and Cicerbita alpina (L.) Wallr., and ferns such as Dryopteris dilatata (Hoffm.) A. Gray and Athyrium filix-femina (L.) Roth, which take competitive advantage of the high 113 nutrient availability present in the topsoil (Anthelme et al. 2001; Wiedmer and Senn-Irlet 2006). The N 114 115 accumulation also constrains the re-establishment of natural montane forests and prevents forest 116 succession, by hindering conifers establishment (Hiltbrunner et al. 2014). 117





#### 118

**Figure 3** (A) Understory vegetation of *Alnus viridis* stands in a subalpine encroached pasture of Western Switzerland, Bovonne, Bex (VD) ; (B) Nodules formed by the symbiotic actinomycete *Frankia alni* on the roots of *Alnus* (Source: © Frank Graf, WSL).

In addition, the high N concentration in the soil under A. viridis stands causes lower C:N ratio, 128 which is indicative of high risks of nitrate leaching (Thimonier et al. 2010). Indeed, when the N storage 129 capacity in the soil is exceeded, and N is not retained by plants anymore, it increases the possibilities of 130 nitrate being leached (Aber et al. 1989; Bühlmann et al. 2014). Therefore, the risk of nitrate 131 contamination in streamlets and groundwater is enhanced. In Switzerland, recent soil water 132 133 measurements under A. viridis stands showed high nitrate concentrations that were reported to be above 134 the freshwater Swiss threshold, while the soil water of adjacent un-encroached pastures was not polluted 135 (Bühlmann et al. 2014, 2016). Similarly, risks of dissolved organic carbon leaching are higher with N saturation. Indeed, Hunziker et al. (2017) demonstrated the negative relationship between dissolved 136 organic carbon concentrations and soil pH, as the acidity created by N saturation under A. viridis stands 137 138 stimulates dissolved organic carbon production. Consequently, there are potentially higher risks of 139 soluble carbon concentration in streamlet water in A. viridis stands (Pregitzer et al. 2004; Bühlmann et 140 al. 2014, 2016; Hunziker et al. 2017). These leaching risks created by A. viridis are also enhanced by 141 the modification of soil properties, as A. viridis expansion is associated with higher soil porosity and 142 lower particle friction, resulting in higher water infiltration capacity, percolation and soil moving 143 processes (Sampò et al. 1997; Caviezel et al. 2014; Alaoui et al. 2014). In addition, the high decomposition rates of N rich compounds under A. viridis stands contributes to the release of gaseous 144 N losses into the atmosphere. Indeed, nitrification and denitrification processes are intensified, which 145 results to larger releases of atmospheric N, mostly in the form of nitrous oxide (Bühlmann et al. 2017). 146 147 This gas, mostly released from agricultural activities, is an important greenhouse gas responsible for ozone depletion and with a higher warming effect than carbon dioxide. Evapotranspiration is also 148 significantly increased under A. viridis stands, leading to runoff reduction and related hydro-electric 149 potential reduction at catchment scale (van den Bergh et al. 2018). 150

151

By decreasing plant and animal diversity, generating soil and water pollution and releasing 152 greenhouse gases into the atmosphere, A. viridis shrubs are direct contributors to the environmental 153 decline in alpine and subalpine ecosystems. Combined with the agronomical losses related to shrub 154 encroachment, the "A. viridis encroachment problem" has been increasingly reported in literature, and 155 concerns have risen for grassland conservation and restoration. Therefore, managing the expansion of 156 A. viridis is an important goal for the restoration of the ecosystem services provided by alpine and 157 subalpine pastures. However, because A. viridis stands are located in remote, steep and hard-to-reach 158 159 areas, regulating its spread is challenging, and manual removal is often technically difficult, time consuming and expensive. Until the 1950's the manual cutting of A. viridis shrubs was regularly carried 160 out for firewood and had an economical purpose (Caviezel et al. 2017). Combined with the high grazing 161 pressure at that time, A. viridis spread was then more controlled. Nowadays, the management of its 162 expansion is harder and under several constraints that farmers may not be able to overcome. With the 163 lack of management over several years, some areas have become even harder to reach and the amount 164 of work needed to counteract A.viridis encroachment has become more and more significant. 165 166

167 Moreover, A. viridis leaves have moderately high contents in cell wall constituents and plant 168 secondary metabolites, such as tannins. Therefore, they may not be palatable to many productionoriented dairy livestock breeds (Papanastasis et al. 2008; Waghorn 2008). While the number of dairy 169 170 farms have decreased in many alpine regions in the last decades, the majority of alpine farms are still composed by dairy cows (Mack et al. 2013; Battaglini et al. 2014). For instance, Switzerland hosts 7400 171 alpine summer farms that are mainly oriented for dairy production (Mack et al. 2013). Because these 172 high-production breeds are not able to digest highly lignified plants with high tannin contents, A. viridis 173 174 is not an appreciated feeding resource. Therefore, they are not able to actively reduce shrub stands 175 through grazing pressure only.

- 176 **Robust livestock**
- 177

Other livestock species and breeds were reported to have the ability to forage on woody species. 178 Indeed, some robust species and breeds have an adaptative digestive system with bacterial populations 179 able to deteriorate lignified material and detoxify secondary metabolites, as well as providing high 180 resistance to tannic compounds (Manousidis et al. 2016). Therefore, they are better suited to digest 181 lignified plants with low digestibility. For example, goat ability to forage on shrublands is widely 182 183 recognized and they are commonly used for shrub encroachment management (Álvarez-Martínez et al. 184 2016; Marques et al. 2017; Pauler et al. 2022b). This performance is also linked to their ability to browse 185 in steep slopes and to easily penetrate dense shrub stands due to their small size (Pauler et al. 2022b). More specifically, the typical alpine breed Camosciata goats have been reported to select several woody 186 plants in their diet, and even eat potentially toxic plants such as ferns (Jussig et al. 2015a). Other goat 187 breeds, such as Boer goats also showed high potential for shrub encroachment regulation as they 188 consumed thorny and spiny invasive shrub species (Elias and Tischew 2016). Some sheep breeds were 189 190 also reported to actively graze on shrubs, such as Welsh Mountain or Scottish Blackface sheep, as 191 reported by Fraser et al. (2009).

192

193 Such robust livestock can therefore have the potential to reduce A. viridis encroachment through 194 their browsing. For example, the Swiss local Engadine sheep breed were able to intensely consume A. viridis leaves and bark, significantly increasing shrub mortality (Zehnder et al. 2016a, b). Another recent 195 study made by Pauler et al. (2022) compared Pfauen goats, Engadine sheep and Dexter cattle impact on 196 A. viridis encroachment and showed that Engadine sheep had the highest effect, as they actively 197 198 debarked the shrub without damaging other valuable forest species such as Sorbus aucuparia L., contrarily to goats. Dexter cattle were the least efficient, but managed to break branches and trample on 199 young shrubs. Indeed, some cattle breeds may also have some potential and could be included in A. 200 201 viridis expansion management. For instance, studies conducted on the Herens breed in Switzerland 202 showed that they were able to constrain the expansion of A. viridis cover, spending 14% of their time in encroached areas (Meisser et al. 2014). 203

204

205 Highland cattle (Figure 4) could be another promising breed to control A. viridis-encroachment. Indeed, this low-productive and rustic breed originating from Scotland displays the ability to forage on 206 207 very low forage quality vegetation (Pauler et al. 2020a,b). As other robust species, Highland cattle have a tannin-tolerant microbial population in their rumen allowing them to digest plants that are unpalatable 208 209 for high-production breeds. Feeding in poor nutritional quality pastures does not constrain their weight 210 gain, as they can maintain sufficient nutrient intake from a vegetation with high neutral detergent fibre 211 content and low organic matter digestibility, thanks to their low maintenance energy requirement (Berry et al. 2002). Therefore, this breed may be able to feed on woody species such as A. viridis, as they forage 212 213 less selectively in comparison to high-yielding breeds. Indeed, Pauler et al. showed in 2019 that tree and 214 shrub species cover decreased under Highland cattle grazing in comparison to production-oriented breeds, suggesting their higher feeding preference for these woody species. In 2020, Pauler et al. (2020b) 215 216 demonstrated that Highland cattle forage behaviour in semi-natural pastures in Switzerland was less 217 influenced by some particular plant functional traits in comparison to Angus and Holstein crossbreeds 218 or Braunvieh breed. More specifically, while high-production oriented breeds avoided plants with higher 219 C:N ratio and leaf dry matter content, Highland cattle did not withdraw them from their diet (Pauler et 220 al. 2020b). This suggests that they excluded a smaller range of plant species and they grazed on less palatable species. Moreover, Highland cattle may be able to break branches through rubbing with their 221 222 long horns, as well as to apply wounds in trunks and roots through trampling, which could be additional 223 ways to weaken shrub species (Della Marianna et al. 2012). Indeed, trunk, branches and root wounds 224 could promote fungal infection, as fungi species have been recorded to effectively affect alder species. 225 Brasier et al. (2004) described different variants of the pathogen species *Phytophthora alni* that attack alder species across Europe, and Pisetta et al. (2012) identified the spread of Cryptodiaporthe (Valsa) 226 227 oxystoma (Rehm) Urb in A. viridis stands in the Italian Alps, which spreads on necrotic bark along with 228 other fungi species, such as Peniophora aurantiaca (Bres.) Höhn. & Litsch. Most of these pathogens 229 spread through water (Bjelke et al. 2016), so that a combination of wet weather conditions and lesions 230 applied to the shrub could help spread the disease to the stands and reduce their expansion. In addition, 231 Highland cattle are characterized by rather large claw size relatively to their body weight, which reduces 232 the pressure they exert on the vegetation (Pauler et al. 2020a). Being among the smallest cattle breed, with 24 kg at birth and generally not exceeding 500 kg at adult age (Pauler et al. 2020a; Radkowski et 233 234 al. 2022), their low weight allows them to graze in steep and wet areas. As well as their adaptative 235 digestive system, this feature was probably gained from the harsh and wet environmental conditions of the Scottish Highlands (Pauler et al. 2020a). Therefore, this ability could be beneficial in steep slopes 236 where A. viridis is usually found, and where the manual cutting is even more hardly feasible. 237 238 Additionally, their robustness drastically reduces any veterinary care compared to other breeds, which 239 makes them well adapted to remote mountain areas. Finally, their long fur may enable the epizoochoric 240 transportation of seeds which could positively affect the botanical composition and help restore former species-rich grasslands (Pauler et al. 2019). 241

242

For all these reasons and since Highland cattle have already been used for the control of woody and shrub-encroachment in several environmental conditions, this cattle breed could become a valuable management tool to reduce *A. viridis* encroachment (Lamoot et al. 2005; Harrington and Kathol 2009; Hedtcke et al. 2009; Della Marianna et al. 2012; Cromsigt et al. 2018; Pauler et al. 2019).

247



249 250

248

251

#### Alnus viridis forage potential

In order to test whether Highland cattle or other robust breeds could be able to actively forage on A. *viridis* and reduce its cover, assessing forage seasonal changes of *A. viridis* leaves is needed to implement better adapted livestock management systems to control its expansion. Indeed, while *A. viridis* shrub encroachment reduces forage quality in alpine and subalpine grasslands, it could be at the same time an underestimated valuable fodder resource for some robust species.

260

Indeed, *A. viridis* has a high leaf biomass, and Bühlmann et al. (2016) recorded a leaf production of  $311 \pm 29$  g m<sup>-2</sup> dry weight (DW) measured across different age stands in Switzerland, while Wiedmer and Senn-Irlet (2006) even measured values up to 380 g m<sup>-2</sup> DW. Considering the production of both *A. viridis* leaves and understory vegetation, the whole green biomass produced is much higher (566 g m<sup>-2</sup> DW) than that of adjacent pastures (377 g m<sup>-2</sup> DW) (Bühlmann et al. 2016). These results are consistent with the case study conducted in the Schächental valley by Wiedmer and Senn-Irlet (2006), who calculated a total amount of green biomass of 575 g m<sup>-2</sup> DW.

268

Moreover, many shrub species have interesting protein, fatty acid, and antioxidant compound 269 concentrations that could be beneficial for animal nutrition (Leng 1997). The A. viridis foliage presents 270 high N concentrations (average of 19.3 mg N g<sup>-1</sup> DW), which are generally much higher than that of 271 272 adjacent pastures. Interestingly, A. viridis leaves retain N content along all the vegetative season, since 273 the quantity of N in A. viridis litter is only 10% lower than that in leaves at biomass peak (Bühlmann et 274 al. 2016). Moreover, its understory vegetation is composed by protein-rich plants that could be eaten by 275 robust breeds and provide non-negligeable protein supply (Zehnder et al. 2016b, 2017). In a trial carried 276 out on A. viridis-encroached pastures in Switzerland, Dexter cattle actively browsed the leaves and buds of A. viridis and showed no difference compared to Dexter cattle grazing on adjacent pastures in terms 277 278 of average daily weight gain, meat and carcass quality (Zehnder et al. 2017).

279

Finally, shrub species often have a slower temporal decline in the nutritional quality of their foliage if compared to surrounding herbage, especially in late summer season and/or during drought periods, which frequency and intensity are rapidly increasing due to climate change (Papachristou and Papanastasis 1994; Ammar et al. 2004; Moore et al. 2015; Ravetto Enri et al. 2020).

Altogether, all these findings suggest that *A. viridis* leaves could be an underestimated valuable forage resource for robust livestock, and a full evaluation of their temporal nutritional variation is required to implement site specific management systems.

288 289

284

#### 290 Highland cattle foraging behaviour

291

292 Livestock feeding preferences are widely affected by plant species forage quality and availability. 293 Indeed, the content in nutrients, fibre, and phenols are essential factors for leaf palatability and 294 digestibility, and therefore drive herbivore diet selection (Leng 1997; Collins et al. 2017; Ravetto Enri 295 et al. 2020; Mahieu et al. 2021). While woody species such as A. viridis could be a good forage resource 296 for robust livestock, its voluntary intake by Highland cattle may not be assured under all conditions. Indeed, the palatability of plant species is relative to their abundance and the abundance of the 297 298 surrounding plant species (Pauler et al. 2020b). In pastures, cattle choices are primarily driven by good 299 quality forage, as it provides the most important resource for daily needs (Pauler et al. 2020b). Moreover, 300 throughout the season, changes in livestock feeding behaviour in grazing systems can also happen, following the temporal changes in forage yield and quality (Bailey and Brown 2011). Therefore, it is 301 important to estimate the intake of woody plants by Highland cattle to fully understand to what extend 302 they can effectively impact shrub encroachment. In addition to the evaluation of their damage on shrub 303 species through defoliation, the knowledge of their forage preferences under different conditions could 304 305 be integrated into management strategies and help provide a good quality nutrition for animals, while 306 keeping an efficient impact on shrub encroached areas. Even if the understanding of the feeding 307 preference in woody-dominated areas is rather difficult because of the heterogeneity of the vegetation, 308 direct observations are a good way to understand feeding preferences and behaviour in heterogeneous habitats, and they have indeed been commonly used in shrub encroached environments (Elias and 309 310 Tischew 2016; Nota et al. 2023).

311

In addition to forage availability and quality, environmental conditions and management choices might play another important role in Highland cattle feeding behaviour and grazing patterns in *A. viridis* encroached pastures. Indeed, factors such as slope, exposition or presence of water can highly impact grazing behaviour (Kohler et al. 2006; Jewell et al. 2007; Auerswald et al. 2010; Schnyder et al. 2010). Therefore, it is essential to evaluate the concurrent effects of vegetation cover, botanical composition, topographical and management conditions in *A. viridis*-encroached pastures on Highland cattle grazing behaviour and distribution.

- 319
- 320
- 321 322

#### 21 Tracking cattle behaviour and distribution using GPS technology

323 In order to assess livestock grazing patterns, many studies have used Global Positioning System (GPS) technology, mostly in the form of collars, in order to record herd spatial distribution within 324 pastures (Bailey et al. 2001; Bailey and Welling 2007; Probo et al. 2014; Koch et al. 2018). Indeed, in 325 the last three decades GPS tracking has become an indispensable and increasingly precise tool to monitor 326 327 livestock herds. The GPS collars can record the animal position at a very precise scale and time margin, 328 and some are even able to record the activity of the cows. Indeed, some GPS collars (such as Followit Tellus GPS collars used in this project, see Figure 5) can be equipped with activity sensors that record 329 330 the cow neck movements on two different axes, allowing to identify if a cow is eating or resting. 331 Therefore, GPS collars can provide an accurate information on pasture use and selection by livestock 332 (Ungar et al. 2005). This is of particularly high importance in mountainous regions, where the high topographical and climatic heterogeneity affects livestock behaviour at a very fine scale (Homburger et 333 al. 2015). The GPS tracking offers a 24-hours continuous and systematic tracking of the herd that direct 334 visual observations cannot allow, and provides replicable data that is independent on the observer 335 (Homburger et al. 2014, 2015). Moreover, visual observations may alter the behaviour of the animals, 336 as the presence of the observer has to be at a close range for the data to be recorded. Nowadays, new 337 GPS tracking devices are promoted to farmers in order to facilitate their work and the management of 338 339 their herds. For example, real-time position monitoring collars, such as AlpTracker devices, allow farmers to have instantaneous information on their herds and control their position and well-being 340 (https://www.alptracker-ag.ch/). These devices work through the direct transmission of data from the 341 collar to a personal device through an antenna. Pittarello et al. (2021) showed that the results from such 342 343 GPS collars are comparable to conventional GPS collars and provide robust information for scientific 344 purpose. Highland cattle grazing in highly encroached pastures could therefore be assessed through the 345 help of adapted GPS tracking systems.



Figure 5 (A) GPS Tellus collar for livestock (©Followit); (B) Highland cattle wearing a GPS collar.

347

#### 351 Targeted grazing

#### 352

353 Livestock management systems are essential factors in determining animal behaviour and distribution in pastures. Previous studies, such as Probo et al. (2014), have highlighted the importance 354 of an adapted stocking rate in subalpine pastures, as well as of rotational grazing to avoid the over- and 355 356 under-grazing situations and ensure a more even herd distribution across heterogeneous alpine and 357 subalpine pastures. The implementation of fences, shaded areas, or the water availability have also an important impact on livestock grazing behaviour (Pittarello et al. 2016b; Carnevalli et al. 2019). The 358 359 strategic placement of dietary supplements can also be used to attract herds into underused areas (Probo 360 et al. 2013, 2016; Pittarello et al. 2016a). This technique could therefore be introduced in highly A. 361 viridis-encroached pastures, where the denser areas may be less visited due to their lower forage quality and harsher accessibility conditions. Indeed, studies conducted in the Western Italian Alps have already 362 shown the potential of phosphate salt blocks to significantly attract robust beef cattle into shrub-363 encroached, marginal and steep areas that were underused (Probo et al. 2013; Pittarello et al. 2016a). In 364 addition to efficiently change the grazing patterns of the herd, this management resulted in a restoration 365 of the grassland vegetation in the medium-term, as cattle were able to gradually open the shrub stands 366 through defoliation, trampling and mechanical damages, and actively transported seeds of high forage 367 368 quality species from adjacent pastures. Different types of supplements can be used, such as salt blocks or low-moisture molasses-based blocks, which have also been reported to effectively change cattle 369 grazing patterns in extensive American rangelands (Bailey et al. 2001; Bailey and Welling 2007). In 370 addition to the effects produced on vegetation through the modification of grazing patterns, molasses-371 372 based blocks are an additional supply of energy and protein for livestock, which could be beneficial in 373 mountain pastures. They also have an appetizing role which could increase the consumption of less palatable forage. For all these reasons, the strategic placement of attractive points in A. viridis-374 375 encroached areas could help maximising the restoration effects by Highland cattle on dense shrub stands. 376

#### Nitrogen translocation in A. viridis-encroached pastures

- The targeted grazing of Highland cattle in A. viridis encroached pastures could have an additional 380 ecological benefit for the restoration of former open pastures. Indeed, in addition to the slow opening of 381 the canopy leading to a progressive reestablishment of typical pasture species, they could also help to 382 rebalance nutrient levels within pastures. Because A. viridis generates a N accumulation in the soil and 383 establishes a habitat where a few nitrophilous species can grow, it is important to assess the effect that 384 385 a targeted grazing management could produce on N redistribution between shrub stands and adjacent 386 pastures. Indeed, previous studies have assessed the effect of livestock grazing on nutrient translocation 387 within pastures, as livestock can redistribute nutrient through urine and faeces excretions (Haynes and Williams 1993; Schnyder et al. 2010). In particular, Haynes and Williams (1993) described in detail the 388 389 partitioning and the form of several nutrients excreted in livestock urine and faeces that could be later available for pasture plant species. This fertilization related to livestock activity is an important aspect 390 for the maintenance of pasture vegetation. Because cattle occupation in pastures is heterogeneous, with 391 392 specific areas dedicated to differentiated activities, above all in highly heterogeneous mountain conditions, this nutrient distribution through cattle excretions is also un-evenly spread (Homburger et 393 394 al. 2015). Indeed, flat and open areas are usually used as resting areas by cattle, where excretion is at its 395 highest levels, while steeper and denser areas are less exploited (Costa et al. 1990; White et al. 2001; 396 Kohler et al. 2006; Buttler et al. 2008; Koch et al. 2018). This is mostly due to the effect of the topography, which constrains cattle resting and grazing activities, but is also due the available 397 398 vegetation, which is usually of poorer quality in steep slopes, because of shallow soils and reduced nutrient availability (Auerswald et al. 2010). Moreover, it can also be dependent on management 399 400 infrastructures, as fences, water trough and shaded areas positions can impact livestock distribution and consequently excreta distribution (Jewell et al. 2007; Buttler et al. 2008). Additionally, cattle will tend 401 to graze less in resting areas as the season advances, as vegetation is gradually trampled and fouled by 402 403 excretions (MacLusky 1960). Including this knowledge in livestock management strategies is crucial to 404 control the nutrient redistribution and avoid overutilization of specific areas, which can lead to nutrient pollution and negative effects on the botanical composition and forage quality in the long term. 405
- 406

407 The problem of N accumulation under A. viridis stands could therefore be mitigated through Highland cattle grazing, by spatially redistributing N from dense areas to adjacent pastures. Indeed, the 408 409 high N level in both A. viridis leaves and the understory vegetation may lead to a considerable N intake by cattle, which could be then excreted in high proportions (Bühlmann et al. 2016; Zehnder et al. 2017). 410 411 This nutrient redistribution could impact vegetation dynamics and contribute to restore the heterogeneity 412 of alpine and subalpine pasture vegetation. Moreover, Stević et al. (2010) measured high levels of leaf tannins in A. viridis shrubs, which could induce higher levels of N excreted through dung instead of 413 urine. Indeed, tannins can bind with proteins in the digestive system of cows, providing a better 414 protection from rumen digestion, favouring the passage of N in faeces rather than urine (Waghorn 2008; 415 Burggraaf and Snow 2010; Theodoridou et al. 2011; Woodfield et al. 2019). This is of importance, as 416 ammonia volatilization and nitrate leaching is far more important through urea (Tamminga 2006; 417 418 Angelidis et al. 2019; Longhini et al. 2020), and Highland cattle grazing could therefore have a potential 419 beneficial impact on the reduction of the localised N accumulation induced by A. viridis encroachment. 420

421 Assessing a N budget in *A. viridis*-encroached pastures under the targeted grazing of Highland 422 cattle is therefore an important step in the implementation of such management, in order to fully 423 understand the effects that Highland cattle grazing can exert on pasture vegetation.

#### 426 Study sites

427

428 This PhD thesis was carried out in the framework of the RosbustAlps project, between 2019 and 429 2023, in four study sites across the Swiss and Italian Alps, where A. viridis encroached former open pastures. The sites corresponded to different pedo-climatic conditions with various degrees of A. viridis 430 encroachment. Three of the four sites were grazed by Highland cattle herds, with different paddock sizes 431 432 but similar livestock stocking rates (Figure 6). Indeed, the first paddock was located in Val Vogna, in 433 Northern Italy, in the province of Vercelli. This site was the largest of the project and it was grazed by 434 the largest herd (~ 80 cows) for the whole project lenght. It was moderately encroached by A. viridis 435 shrubs and had the lowest A.viridis cover (20%). The second paddock (summer pasture of "Champlong") 436 was located in Western Switzerland, in the canton of Valais, municipality of Bourg-Saint-Pierre. It was 437 the smallest paddock of the project and was therefore grazed by the smallest herd (12 cows). A. viridis encroachment was of 44%. This paddock was only grazed by Highland cattle during 2019 but served as 438 a sampling site for A. viridis leaves throughout the project. Three other paddocks were placed in the site 439 of Bovonne, in Western Switzerland, in the canton of Vaud, municipality of Bex. They were grazed by 440 the same herd of approximately 30 cows every year of the project. Each of these paddocks had a different 441 442 degree of A. viridis encroachment, from 51 to 71%. Finally, the last site "Weissenstein" was located in 443 Eastern Switzerland, in the canton of Grisons, municipality of Bergün. This site was not grazed by 444 Highland cattle and only served as a sampling site for A. viridis leaves to provide a larger sample pool 445 across the Alps.

446

447 With different degrees of A. viridis encroachment, the study sites also had open pasture patches 448 with good forage quality where Highland cattle could graze as well. Some of them, specifically Val Vogna, were also largely encroached by Rhododendron ferrugineum L.. Historically, part of these sites 449 had undergone pastoral management changes in the last years/decades, such as the reduction of livestock 450 451 stocking rates and/or small ruminant grazing abandonment (site of Bovonne). However, Val Vogna was 452 grazed by Highland cattle for several years before the project (from 2008), in order to restore the pastures and for extensive meat production purpose, which led to an observed slight opening of the area. 453 Similarly, in Champlong, a Highland cattle herd was also placed in a neighboring A. viridis encroached 454 455 area, where damages were observed over a period of 5 years before project starting.



456

Figure 6 Localisation of the four study sites across Switzerland and Italy. All sites were used for leaf
sampling in 2020 and 2021. Paddocks with Highland cattle herds were implemented in Bovonne (3
paddocks, 2019-2023), Val Vogna (1 paddock, 2019-2023) and Champlong (1 paddock, 2019).

#### 462 **Objectives**

463

464 The main goal of the present doctoral project was to evaluate the potential of targeted Highland cattle grazing to actively counteract the encroachment of A. viridis. For this purpose, various objectives 465 466 were set to draw an ideal management strategy, which are detailed in **Figure 7**. The first objective was to assess the chemical characteristics and digestibility of A. viridis leaves along the whole vegetative 467 season (Chapter II). The goal of this chapter was to evaluate the shrub forage potential across a range 468 469 of different alpine pedo-climatic conditions. With this information, an optimal grazing period could be 470 identified to increase A. viridis defoliation by Highland cattle, while keeping a proper beef cattle productivity. In Chapter III, we assessed the grazing behaviour of Highland cattle to describe their 471 feeding preferences in A. viridis and other shrub encroached pastures. Using several sites with 472 473 contrasting woody vegetation, our objective was to assess Highland cattle feeding behaviour in regard to plant species abundance, by evaluating species consumption and selection and describe animal 474 feeding preferences. In the next chapter, we assessed the main factors impacting Highland cattle 475 occupation patterns in A. viridis encroached pastures (Chapter IV). We specifically aimed to assess the 476 477 spatial distribution of Highland cattle herds thanks to GPS tracking technology and relate it to sitespecific topographical, management and vegetation drivers. In Chapter V, we assessed the effect of 478 479 strategically placed attractive points (i.e., molasses-based blocks) on Highland cattle spatial distribution 480 at different scales. In addition, we evaluated the short-term impacts on the surrounding vegetation and A. viridis shrubs and compared it control areas. Finally, we assessed the N translocation of Highland 481 482 cattle in A. viridis encroached pastures, to evaluate whether Highland cattle can become a management tool to cope with the N saturation in A. viridis stands (Chapter VI). We estimated the N fluxes between 483 484 A. viridis encroached areas and adjacent pastures to detect the potential active translocation that could 485 benefit the vegetation on the long term.



487 Figure 7 Summary of the objectives of the RobustAlps project

488	CHAPTER II: Alnus viridis: an encroaching species with valuable
489	nutritional value reducing livestock greenhouse gas emissions
490	
491	
492	
493	
494	
495	
496	
497	
498	
499	
500	
501	
502	
503	
504	
505	
506	
507	
508	
509	
510	
511	
512	
513	
514	
515	
516	
517	
518	
219	
520	
521	
522	
525	
525	
526	
527	
528	
529	
530	
531	Based on: Svensk M, Mariotte P, Terranova M, Pittarello M, Nota, G, Frund D, Dubois S, Manzocchi
532	E, Napoleone F, Meese S, Lombardi G, Allan E, Probo, M. Alnus viridis: an encroaching species with

valuable nutritional value reducing livestock greenhouse gas emissions. (under review in Agriculture, 533

Ecosystems and Environments). 534

#### 535 Abstract

536

537 Alnus viridis is a shrub species that has been increasing in many European mountains over the past decades, leading to a loss of agricultural areas and several negative environmental impacts. Recently, 538 targeted livestock management systems have been investigated to reduce its encroachment. This study 539 aims to provide an exhaustive assessment of A. viridis leaf composition and its temporal variation across 540 541 the grazing season. A. viridis leaves were collected throughout the summers of 2020 and 2021 in four 542 encroached sites across the Swiss and Italian Alps, characterized by different pedo-climatic conditions. 543 Based on the data collected by meteorological stations, the growing degree days (GDD) were calculated 544 for each site and year. The leaf functional traits (i.e., Leaf Dry Matter Content – LDMC – and Specific Leaf Area - SLA), chemical composition (macro- and micro-elements and fibre content), phenolic 545 546 content, in vitro organic matter digestibility (IVOMD), and related gas production ( $CO_2$  and  $CH_4$ ) were assessed. The LDMC significantly increased throughout the season, whereas the SLA decreased. All 547 macro- and micro-elements significantly varied during the season, with leaf nitrogen (N) and phosphorus 548 (P) decreasing. In contrast, leaf fibre contents significantly increased as the season advanced. There was 549 a significant decrease in total phenol and total tannin content during the summer season. Finally, adding 550 551 A. viridis leaves (20% dry matter) to cattle diets significantly reduced IVOMD, methane produced per 552 digested organic matter (CH4/dOM) and CO2/dOM, compared to a 100% hay diet. Moreover, CH4/dOM 553 and CH<sub>4</sub>/CO<sub>2</sub> ratio increased during the summer season. These results highlight the potential of A. viridis leaves as a valuable forage resource, especially at the beginning of the summer. Such information could 554 be used to optimize grazing of robust livestock in A. viridis-encroached alpine pastures in order to reduce 555 its invasion and minimize greenhouse gases production at the same time. 556

#### 557 Introduction

558

Due to agricultural land abandonment in the most marginal areas, tree and shrub-encroachment has 559 strongly increased in European mountains in the last century (MacDonald et al. 2000; Orlandi et al. 560 2016). This trend has caused the loss of grassland areas in alpine regions, with a reduction in landscape 561 diversity and aesthetic value (Strebel and Bühler 2015; Schirpke et al. 2016). Alnus viridis (Chaix) DC 562 is one of the most rapidly spreading shrub species in several European mountain chains (Boscutti et al. 563 564 2014; Caviezel et al. 2017; Skoczowski et al. 2021), thanks to high reproduction and growth (Wiedmer 565 and Senn-Irlet 2006). Its expansion can create unfavourable agro-environmental conditions and the 566 reduction of key ecosystem services. Indeed, in addition to the reduction of forage yield due to grassland loss, it also prevents forest succession and does not provide protection from natural hazards such as 567 568 avalanches (Caviezel et al. 2014; Faccioni et al. 2019). Moreover, its ability to fix nitrogen (N) due to the symbiosis with the N<sub>2</sub>-fixing actinomycete Frankia alni can lead to N saturation in soils (Bühlmann 569 et al. 2016). This increases risks of nitrate leaching and emissions of greenhouse gasses, such as nitrous 570 oxide, and reduces animal and plant biodiversity (Bühlmann et al. 2017; Zehnder et al. 2020). While A. 571 572 viridis is mostly found on northern and west facing slopes, it is predicted to expand to a wider range of 573 environmental conditions due to its observed occurrence in new habitats (Skoczowski et al. 2021).

574

575 Since it is costly and difficult to control its spread through manual cuts, recent studies have investigated the potential of robust livestock to forage on A. viridis and reduce its encroachment. For 576 577 example, (Pauler et al. 2022b) showed that Dexter cattle, Pfauen goats and Engadine sheep can cause significant damage to A. viridis shrubs. Indeed, cattle were able to break branches and trample on young 578 579 shrubs, while goats and sheep foraged on and debarked the plants, with Engadine sheep being the most 580 effective livestock in clearing encroached areas. Other robust breeds, such as Highland cattle, were also evaluated and shown to be efficient in opening dense A. viridis stands (Svensk et al. 2022). While it was 581 582 observed that some species and breeds are thus able to feed on A. viridis shrubs, it is essential to assess 583 the full potential of this plant species as a forage resource for livestock. Tree and shrub species can have high potential for ruminant nutrition (Luske and van Eekeren 2017), as they maintain higher nutrient 584 content during the late summer season compared to herbaceous species (Papachristou and Papanastasis 585 1994; Ravetto Enri et al. 2020). Therefore, shrubs such as A. viridis could become an interesting forage 586 supplement and help compensate for animal feeding during the summer and periods with forage 587 588 shortage. Bühlmann et al. (2016) measured the N concentration of A. viridis leaves at different elevations (1650 m and 1950 m) and found slightly higher N concentration at higher elevations. Another study 589 590 assessed the biomass production of A. viridis (Wiedmer and Senn-Irlet 2006), and Stević et al. (2010) 591 measured the total tannin content of A. viridis leaves  $(4.4 \pm 0.4\%)$ , which is an important factor in leaf digestibility assessment. However, to the best of our knowledge, no study has ever conducted an 592 593 exhaustive analysis of A. viridis leaf functional traits, chemical composition, and nutritive value across 594 the whole summer season. This aspect is crucial to fully understand the forage potential of A. viridis and 595 to identify the ideal period for it to be grazed. Several studies have highlighted the importance of assessing leaf characteristics at different development stages to better estimate the nutritive value for 596 597 livestock. For example, Pauler et al. (2020b) pointed out the significant impact of leaf functional traits, 598 such as specific leaf area (SLA) and leaf dry matter content (LDMC), on cattle foraging behaviour, 599 where larger leaves (i.e., with higher SLA) were preferred for grazing, while leaves with higher LDMC were avoided. Other studies found that these plant traits impacted digestibility, as smaller and denser 600 601 leaves reduced ruminal degradation (Pontes et al. 2007). Pauler et al. (2020b) also found that leaves with higher N and phosphorus (P) contents were more often selected by cattle, and other research highlighted 602 603 a significant impact of primary and secondary leaf compounds on forage selection, digestibility, and 604 animal health (Leng 1997; Collins et al. 2017; Ravetto Enri et al. 2020; Mahieu et al. 2021). The impact

of phenolic compounds on forage quality is also well known, as high tannin and non-tannin phenolic 605 606 concentrations tend to reduce palatability and digestibility (Sunnerheim et al. 1988; Kumar and Vaithiyanathan 1990). Finally, leaf neutral detergent fibre (NDF) content is an essential factor for 607 608 livestock digestibility as well, and has previously been found to increase throughout the growing season for woody fodder species (Papachristou and Papanastasis 1994). Moreover, since livestock production 609 610 is one of the most important contributors to direct greenhouse gas emissions, especially methane (CH<sub>4</sub>) 611 production from ruminants (Slade et al. 2016), it is relevant to investigate the potential mitigating effect 612 of A. viridis on cattle digestion and CH<sub>4</sub> emissions. Previous studies investigated the impact of the 613 inclusion of woody plants on forage intake, nutrient digestibility, and gas production (Terranova et al. 2018, 2019), but the impact of A. viridis leaves in livestock diet has not been assessed yet, hampering 614 615 the implementation of livestock management systems to control A. viridis expansion.

616

617 To fill these knowledge gaps, this study aimed to assess the temporal variation in A. viridis leaf functional traits, chemical composition and *in vitro* digestibility and the impact on gas production when 618 619 they are added to cattle diet. Specifically, the objectives of this study were to assess: (1) the functional 620 traits (LDMC and SLA), (2) the chemical composition (macro/micro- elements and fibre fractions), (3) the phenol composition, (4) the *in vitro* organic matter digestibility (IVOMD) and gas production of A. 621 622 viridis leaves, as well as (5) the relationships among all measured leaf characteristics. We expected that A. viridis leaf functional traits, chemical composition, IVOMD, and gas production varied across the 623 624 season, with a loss of leaf forage quality as the season advanced. We also expected the IVOMD and related gas production of a livestock diet partially composed by A. viridis leaves to be lower than that 625 of a control diet purely composed of hay. 626

627 628

#### 629 Methods

630 631

632

#### 1. Study sites

The study was carried out in 2020 and 2021 in four sites in the Italian and Swiss Alps, characterised 633 by different pedo-climatic conditions (Figure 8, Table 1). The first site was located in Val Vogna, in 634 Northern Italy (province of Vercelli), the second and third sites in Western Switzerland, namely in 635 636 Bovonne (canton of Vaud) and Champlong (canton of Valais), and the fourth one in Bergün (Alp Weissenstein), in Eastern Switzerland (canton of Grisons). In all the sites, areas highly encroached by 637 A. viridis were present at comparable elevations (1800-2000 m). At each site, a meteorological station 638 639 (DWS Decagon weather station from Decagon devices Inc and HOBO Pro v2 U23-00x from Onset 640 Corp., Pocasset, MA) was placed throughout the two years at two meters from ground level to record air temperature every hour. 641



Figure 8 Location of the four sites of the study in the Swiss and Italian Alps. Basemap: ESRI Terrain.
644
645

646 **Table 1** Characteristics of the four experimental sites. Soil data refer to the laboratory analyses of the

647	first 10 cm of soil below four different A. viridis encroached areas at each site.	
-		

	Val Vogna	Bovonne	Champlong	Alp Weissenstein
Coordinates	N45°46'18.815'' E7°54'9.198''	N46°16'20.109'' E7°6'47.327''	N45°56'2.306'' E7°12'14.333''	N46°34'50.711'' E9°47'58.761''
Elevation (m)	$1897\pm67$	$1820\pm 66$	$2012\pm36$	$2033\pm26$
Aspect (°N)	102.15	105.38	111.43	190.00
Mean annual precipitation (mm)	881 <sup>a</sup>	1674 <sup>b</sup>	1023 <sup>b</sup>	1200 <sup>b</sup>
Mean annual temperature (°C)	7.46 <sup>c</sup>	4.51 <sup>b</sup>	4.21 <sup>b</sup>	1.79 <sup>b</sup>
Soil total organic carbon (TOC mg kg <sup>-1</sup> )	$548.53 \pm 37.48$	$282.04 \pm 42.45$	$483.89\pm70.93$	$370\pm33.37$
Soil total nitrogen (TN mg kg <sup>-1</sup> )	$56.33 \pm 4.61$	$19.48 \pm 1.21$	$49.02\pm9.41$	$29.22\pm3.04$
Soil dissolved inorganic nitrogen (DIN mg kg <sup>-1</sup> )	$16.74\pm5.1$	$12.36\pm1.1$	$19.35\pm4.49$	$10.44 \pm 1.86$
Soil available phosphorus (mg kg <sup>-1</sup> )	$11.27\pm5.32$	$0.56\pm0.13$	$9.36 \pm 4.47$	$5.23 \pm 1.77$
pH (H <sub>2</sub> O)	$3.84\pm0.03$	$6.27\pm0.28$	$5.44\pm0.18$	$4.71\pm0.22$

<sup>a</sup>Mean annual precipitation (mm) for the period from 1977 to 2007.

<sup>b</sup>Mean annual precipitation (mm) or mean annual temperature (°C) for the period from 1991 to 2021.

<sup>c</sup>Mean annual temperature (°C) for the period from 1977 to 2007, calculated on a 10 km<sup>2</sup> grid.

651 652

#### 2. Alnus viridis leaf sampling

655 During the summers of 2020 and 2021, 1.75 kg of A. viridis fresh leaves were collected three times (i.e. in June, July and August) at each site to assess the seasonal changes in leaf functional traits, 656 chemical composition, phenolic contents, and IVOMD. For each sample, A. viridis leaves and petioles 657 658 were hand-harvested from different points in the canopy of five different trees, at a maximum height of 659 1.80 m to simulate the potential browsing of cattle (Svensk et al. 2022). New trees were selected for 660 each harvest at all four sites to analyze seasonal changes without repeated harvesting, which would 661 imply feeding pressure. Moreover, sampled A. viridis shrubs were chosen outside of grazed areas and they were comparable in terms of height (three to five meters high). 662

663 664

665

666

671 672

673

#### 3. Leaf functional traits

The LDMC was measured according to the protocol of Cornelissen et al. (2003). For each of the five trees and for each sampling time, 10 leaves were randomly selected and then weighed to record their fresh weight (FW). Afterwards the samples were dried at 60°C for 72 hours and their dry weight (DW) was recorded. The LDMC was then calculated as followed:

#### LDMC (mg $g^{-1}$ ) = DW(mg) / FW(g)

The SLA was measured according to Cornelissen et al. (2003) using the leaves collected for LDMC described above. Before drying the leaves, we measured the surface of all 10 leaves of each sample by photocopying them and calculating their area with an image analysis software (ImageJ, Schneider et al. 2012). This allowed us to calculate SLA as followed:

SLA 
$$(cm^2 g^{-1}) = leaf surface (cm^2) / DW (g)$$

679 680

678

681 682

683

### 4. Leaf chemical composition

684 A total of 350 g of fresh leaves were taken from each collection batch and dried at 60°C for 72h. After being ground to pass a 1-mm screen (Brabender rotary mill; Brabender GmbH & Co. KG, 685 Duisburg, Germany), leaf samples were analysed to determine residual dry matter (DM) content by 686 heating at 105°C for 3h, followed by incineration at 550°C until a stable mass was reached, to determine 687 the ash content according to ISO 5984 2002 (prepASH, Precisa Gravimetrics AG, Dietikon, 688 Switzerland). Mineral content (i.e. P, calcium, potassium, magnesium, copper, iron, manganese and 689 zinc) was analysed according to the EN 15510:2008 by ICP-OES (ICP-OES 5800, Agilent 690 691 Technologies, Switzerland) after microwave digestion. The samples were dissolved in a glass tube (5ml 692 HNO<sub>3</sub> 65% + 3 ml H<sub>2</sub>O ASTM Class I) using a microwave digester (UltraClave MLS, Leutkirch, 693 Germany) at 235°C for 60 min (1000 W). If necessary, samples were diluted with HNO<sub>3</sub> 2% prior to 694 analysis. The N content was determined by the Dumas method (ISO 16634-1:2008) and crude protein 695 was calculated as  $N \times 6.25$ .

696

Fibre fractions were analysed according to Van Soest et al. (1991). The neutral detergent fiber (aNDF<sub>OM</sub>) and acid detergent fiber (ADF<sub>OM</sub>) contents (ISO 16472:2006 for NDF and ISO 13906:2008 for ADF) were determined gravimetrically (ISO 6865:2000) after acid and alkaline digestions using a fibre analyser (Fibretherm Gerhardt FT-12, C. Gerhardt GmbH & Co. KG, Königswinter, Germany) and were expressed without residual ash after incineration at 600°C for 3 h. The aNDF<sub>OM</sub> was evaluated with heat stable α-amylase and sodium sulfite. Acid detergent lignin (ADL) was analysed according to ISO 13906:2008. Hemicellulose and cellulose concentrations were estimated as aNDF<sub>OM</sub> minus ADF<sub>OM</sub> and ADF<sub>OM</sub> minus ADL, respectively.

705 706

707

708

#### 5. Leaf phenolic compounds

Concentrations of total extractable phenols (TEP) and non-tannin phenols (NTP) were determined using a modified Folin-Ciocalteu method according to Makkar (2003). For a detailed description of the method see Terranova et al. (2018). The determination of the condensed tannins (CT) was performed with the butanol-HCl-iron method (Makkar 2003) and the contents were given as leucocyanidin equivalents. Total tannins (TT) and hydrolysable tannins (HT) were calculated as TEP minus NTP and TT minus CT, respectively.

- 715
- 716
- 717 718

#### 6. Leaf in vitro organic matter digestibility and gas production measurements

719 The assessment of IVOMD and gas production was made using the *in vitro* incubation with the 720 Hohenheim gas test (HGT) method, which was performed as outlined by Menke and Steingass (1988). For each sampling date, the remaining leaves from the five trees were pooled in one sample, ending up 721 in 12 samples per year. A. viridis leaves were freeze dried and ground with a centrifugal mill (Model 722 723 ZM1, Retsch GmbH, Haan, Germany) to pass through a 1 mm sieve. The incubation of A. viridis leaves was performed by combining the leaves with hay (ryegrass dominated sward, crude protein = 11.63%; 724 NDF = 48.35%), in a ratio of 1:4 on a DM basis. This proportion was chosen to simulate the diet of 725 Highland cattle in A. viridis-encroached pastures, as described in Svensk et al. (2023). A diet of hay 726 727 (100%) served as the control. For each year, rumen fluid was collected from three ruminally-cannulated multiparous late lactating Original Braunvieh cows, and was collected before morning feeding three 728 times, across three weeks in both 2020 and 2021. It was then transported in a pre-heated thermos flask 729 730 to the laboratory. Within one hour after collection, rumen fluid was strained through four layers of gauze 731 and added to a buffer solution in a 1:2 ratio according to the protocol of Menke and Steingass (1988). 732 For incubation, modified 100-ml glass syringes with two outlets, one for fluid and one for gas sampling, 733 were used as described in Soliva and Hess (2007). The incubation lasted for 24 h at 39 °C in an incubator 734 with an integrated rotor. After 24 h, the fermentation gas volume was recorded from the calibrated scale printed onto the syringes, and the fermentation was terminated by removing the incubation fluid from 735 736 the syringes while the gas phase remained inside. Fermentation gas samples of 150 µl were taken from the incubation syringes and injected using a gas-tight Hamilton syringe (Hamilton AG, Bonaduz, 737 Switzerland) into a gas chromatograph (6890N, Agilent Technologies, Wilmington, DE, USA) equipped 738 739 with a thermal conductivity detector. Concentrations of CH<sub>4</sub> and CO<sub>2</sub> were analysed with this detector, 740 and expressed per digested organic matter (dOM). Each pooled sample and the control were incubated 741 in duplicates per run resulting in a total number of n = 6 per each year. Two syringes filled with only 742 rumen fluid buffer mixture were incubated as blank. 743

- 744
- 745
- 746
- 740
- 748

#### 7. Statistical analyses

All statistical analyses were performed using R version 4.2.2 (R Core Team, 2021). The
cumulative growing degree-days (GDD) of each site was calculated from the meteorological stations
as described in Grigorieva et al. (2010):

- 754
- 755

$$GDD = \sum_{i=1}^{n} \left[ \left( \frac{Tmax + Tmin}{2} \right) - Tbase \right]$$

756

757 where i = n are the days with a temperature above 0°C, Tmax and Tmin are the daily maximum and minimum temperature respectively, and Tbase is a threshold temperature defined here at 5°C following 758 the description for pasture grasses from Grigorieva et al. (2010). The GDD was then used as a proxy to 759 represent the seasonal temperature changes, as it allows comparison between sample dates of both years 760 and is commonly used in agro-ecosystems as an indicator of season advancement (McMaster 1997; 761 Grigorieva et al. 2010). We tested the effect of GDD on plant functional traits, leaf chemical 762 composition, and phenolic contents using a Linear Mixed-effect Model (lme, package "nlme"), with 763 764 GDD as a fixed effect and "year" nested in "site" as random factors. The same model was used to test 765 the effect of GDD on IVOMD and fermentation gas with the "cow" used for the experiment as an additional random factor. When residuals were not normally distributed, a log transformation was 766 applied to the data. Some outliers were also deleted (0.83% of the data was deleted for Fe and Zn and 767 3.33% for Cu). The marginal and conditional R-squared values were obtained using the "performance" 768 769 package (function "model performance"). For IVOMD and gas measurements, a comparison between A. viridis treatment (20% DM A. viridis leaves, 80% DM hay) and the control (only hay) was made 770 using a Student's test (t-test) for independent samples. Finally, a principal component analysis (PCA, 771 FactoMineR package) was performed to assess the relationships among all variables. For this analysis, 772 773 the leaves of the five trees of each sampling date were pooled in one sample, ending up in 12 samples 774 per year. 775

776

#### 777 **Results**

778 779

780

#### 1. Leaf functional traits

The GDD were not significantly different between 2020 and 2021 (P = 0.41) and ranged from 151.31 to 721.68 in 2020 and from 221.02 to 799.49 in 2021. The LDMC of *A. viridis* leaves significantly increased with GDD, from 258.70 to 483.41 mg g<sup>-1</sup> (**Figure 9A**, P < 0.001, R<sup>2</sup> marginal = 0.49). In contrast, the SLA of *A. viridis* leaves significantly decreased with GDD (**Figure 9B**, P < 0.001, R<sup>2</sup> marginal = 0.11) from 348.72 to 104.16 cm<sup>2</sup> g<sup>-1</sup>.



Figure 9 Variation of (A) Leaf Dry Matter Content (LDMC) and (B) Specific Leaf Area (SLA) in
relation to growing degree days (GDD) in Val Vogna (white), Bovonne (black), Champlong (dark grey)
and Weissenstein (light grey). Sampling periods are represented with different shapes as circles (June),
squares (July) and triangles (August).

794

791

786

#### 2. Leaf chemical composition

All macro- and micro-elements of *A. viridis* leaves were significantly affected by seasonal temperature changes. Indeed, N, P, K, Cu and Zn all significantly decreased with increasing GDD (**Figure 10A, B, D, F, I,** P < 0.001). In contrast, Ca, Mn, Fe and Mg significantly increased with GDD (**Figure 10C, E, G, H**). The N and P contents ranged from 46.98 to 22.62 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM and from 5.84 to 0.92 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM, respectively. Therefore, leaf crude protein content had minimum and maximum values of 141.37 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM and 293.63 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM, respectively. Residual ash ranged from 32.07 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM to 62.79 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM, and increased significantly with GDD (P < 0.001).

802

The fibre content of *A. viridis* leaves,  $aNDF_{OM}$ ,  $aADF_{OM}$ , and ADL concentrations significantly increased with increasing GDD (**Figure 11**, P < 0.01), ranging from 202.77 to 454.59 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM, from 116.14 to 353.46 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM and from 41.61 to 257.28 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM, respectively. *A. viridis* leaves had a hemicellulose content of 124.8 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM, and a cellulose content of 97.4 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM on average.



Figure 10 Variation of (A) nitrogen, (B) phosphorus, (C) calcium, (D) potassium, (E) magnesium, (F) copper, (G) iron, (H) manganese and (I) zinc, in relation
 to growing degree days (GDD) in Val Vogna (white), Bovonne (black), Champlong (dark grey) and Weissenstein (light grey). Sampling periods are represented
 with different shapes as circles (June), squares (July) and triangles (August).



812 Figure 10 continued



Figure 11 Variation of aNDF<sub>OM</sub> (A), ADF<sub>OM</sub> (B) and ADL (C) in relation to growing degree days (GDD) in Val Vogna (white), Bovonne (black), Champlong
 (dark grey) and Weissenstein (light grey). Sampling periods are represented with different shapes as circles (June), squares (July) and triangles (August).


(B) non-tannin phenolics, (C) condensed tannins, (D) hydrolizable tannins and (E) total tannins in relation to growing degree days (GDD) in Val Vogna (white), Bovonne (black), Champlong (dark grey) and Weissenstein (light grey). Sampling periods are represented with different shapes as circles (June), squares (July) and triangles (August).

**Q1**6

 $\triangle$ 

A

۸

800

- - -

## 3. Leaf phenolic compound

While having the weakest relationships with GDD compared to other leaf compounds, all phenolic
compounds measured in *A. viridis* leaves significantly changed over the season (Figure 12). The TEP
significantly decreased with GDD (Figure 12A), as did the non-tannin phenolics (NTP, Figure 12B).
Leaf TEP ranged from 19.08% DM to 7.26% DM, and NTP ranged from 4.25% DM to 1.82% DM.
Condensed tannins (CT) slightly increased with GDD (Figure 12C), from 0.34% DM to 4.09% DM. In
contrast, HT and TT concentrations in the leaves decreased (Figure 12D, E), with values ranging from
13.90% DM to 2.36% DM and 15.03% DM to 4.32% DM, respectively.

- 850 851
- 852 853

# 4. Leaf in vitro organic matter digestibility and gas production

Including 20% of *A. viridis* leaves in the hay diet for in vitro incubation, reduced the IVOMD by 5.80% on average (**Figure 13A**), with an average digestibility of  $63.30 \pm 0.19\%$  compared to  $69.10 \pm$ 0.46% for the control. The IVOMD of the *A. viridis*-composed diet also significantly decreased over the season (**Figure 13A**), from a maximum value of 66.80% to a minimum value of 60.11%.

858

The amount of CH<sub>4</sub> produced per unit of digestible OM (CH<sub>4</sub>/dOM) was reduced on average by 17.73% when adding *A. viridis* leaves (**Figure 13B**, Student's *t*-test P < 0.01), with a mean value of 43.83  $\pm$  0.48 ml g<sup>-1</sup>, compared to 53.27  $\pm$  0.46 ml g<sup>-1</sup> of the control. It significantly increased with GDD (**Figure 13B**), ranging from 34.54 ml g<sup>-1</sup> to 49.86 ml g<sup>-1</sup>.

863

The amount of CO<sub>2</sub> produced per unit of digestible OM (CO<sub>2</sub>/dOM) followed an opposite trend, with a significant reduction with the seasonal increase in GDD **Figure 13C**). It ranged from 305.03 to 259.84 ml g<sup>-1</sup>, and was also significantly reduced (by 5.84%) compared to the control (**Figure 13C**, Student's *t*-test P < 0.01), with average values of 278.74  $\pm$  0.22 ml g<sup>-1</sup> and 297.03  $\pm$  2.09 ml g<sup>-1</sup>, respectively.

870 Therefore, the CH<sub>4</sub>/CO<sub>2</sub> ratio obtained from the *A. viridis* diet was also significantly reduced 871 compared to the control (**Figure 13D**, Student's *t*-test P < 0.01), and increased significantly with GDD, 872 ranging from 121.28 to 181.62 ml l<sup>-1</sup> (**Figure 13D**).

873



**Figure 13** Variation of (A) in vitro organic matter digestibility (IVOMD), (B) methane per digested organic matter ( $CH_4/dOM$ ), (C) carbon dioxide per digested organic matter ( $CO_2/dOM$ ) and (D) the ratio between methane and carbon dioxide ( $CH_4/CO_2$ ) in relation to growing degree days (GDD) in Val Vogna (white), Bovonne (black), Champlong (dark grey) and Weissenstein (light grey). Sampling periods are represented with different shapes as circles (June), squares (July) and triangles (August). The dotted line represents the control for comparison, i.e. the diet composed by 100% hay.

874

- 882 883
- 884

#### 5. Principal component analysis

The results of the PCA are presented in **Figure 14**. The first PCA axis (PC1, accounting for 33.7% of the variance) reflected the seasonal changes in *A. viridis* leaves, with increasing GDD, NDF, LDMC, and Ca, and decreasing P, HT, Zn, Cu and N. The second axis (PC2, accounting for 16.5% of the variance) reflected a gradient of increasing CT, ADL, TEP and TT, and decreasing CH4/dOM, IVOMD, CH<sub>4</sub>/CO<sub>2</sub> and Fe. The PCA grouped the different phenolic compounds together, as well as the fibre fractions.

891



Figure 14 Principal component analysis (PCA) for A. viridis leaf functional traits, macro- and micro-893 elements, fibre fractions, phenolic compounds, gases per digested organic matter, in vitro organic matter 894 digestibility, and the GDD. The samples are represented in black dots (June), dark grey triangles (July) 895 896 or light grey squares (August).

897 898

#### Discussion 899

900

901 Significant seasonal variations were found in all A. viridis leaf components, as all measured 902 variables were significantly affected by GDD. PCA results provided a summary of seasonal changes of

903 904 905

906

907

## 1. Leaf functional traits

leaves, as the first axis represented the season progress.

Throughout the season, we found similar SLA and LDMC values for A. viridis compared to 908 909 previous studies (Skoczowski et al. 2021) and compared to other alder species (Pierce et al. 1994). As 910 we expected, A. viridis leaf functional traits varied during the season, and leaf SLA and LDMC changed in opposite directions, leading to denser leaves with higher dry matter content as the season advanced. 911 This trend was supported by the PCA that showed these two functional traits following opposite patterns, 912 with LDMC positively correlated to GDD. A study on A. glutinosa made by De Kort et al. in 2014 913 914 showed similar trends, as the alder had smaller leaves with increasing temperature. Skoczowski et al. 915 (2021) also found variation in A. viridis leaf morphology according to elevation, linked to the different 916 climatic conditions and stressful environments. Previous studies on other woody shrubs and trees have 917 also provided similar results (Wilson et al. 1999; Qin et al. 2018). This pattern is explained by tree 918 strategies to acquire or retain resources depending on the environment. SLA and LDMC are directly 919 linked with leaf biomass and nutrient assimilation, and lower SLA and higher LDMC values at the end

920

- 923
- 924 925

926

## 2. Leaf chemical composition

by cows at the end of the summer Pauler et al. (2020b).

927 The chemical composition of A. viridis leaves varied significantly as the season advanced. Indeed, 928 we found similar decreasing patterns for many important leaf nutrients (N, P, K, Cu, and Zn) during the summer season. This decrease is in line with the findings on A. glutinosa by Rodríguez-Barrueco et al. 929 930 (1984), who showed that leaf N, P, and K decreased during the vegetative season as well. Other studies 931 on alder species (Dawson and Funk 1981; Chapin and Kedrowski 1983; Luske and van Eekeren 2017) 932 or on other woody plants (James and Smith 1978; Niinemets and Tamm 2005; Gowda et al. 2019) detected similar trends, with the lowest values for these leaf nutrients in autumn. Our results from the 933 934 PCA also highlighted tight correlations between some of these elements (i.e., positive correlations 935 between N-P and N-K), as also shown by Rodríguez-Barrueco et al. (1984) for A. glutinosa leaves. The relationship between leaf N, P and K is well documented, and plays an essential role in the eco-936 937 physiological processes of the plant, contributing to photosynthesis, growth and reproduction (Tian et al. 2019). Moreover, in the case of N-fixing trees such as A. viridis, the N fixation leads to a higher P 938 939 demand compared to non-N-fixing plants, thus creating a positive relationship between N and P (Dawson 2008). On the other hand, other A. viridis leaf nutrients displayed an increase with leaf 940 senescence, such as leaf Ca, Fe, and Mn, which were also shown to increase in A. glutinosa leaves 941 942 (Rodríguez-Barrueco et al. 1984; Luske and van Eekeren 2017). However, the increase in A. viridis leaf 943 Mg was not found in A. glutinosa but was found in other woody plants (James and Smith 1978). The increase in A. viridis leaf Ca contrasts with herbaceous species, where Ca is generally reported to be 944 stable across the growing season by Schlegel et al. (2016). This increase, as well as the increase in leaf 945 Mn, could be explained by their low mobility in the phloem and the lack of remobilization of these 946 elements from leaves with senescence (White 2012; Maillard et al. 2015). 947

of the season occur because the plant focuses on conservation of acquired resources (Qin et al. 2018; Ravetto Enri et al. 2020). Consequently, as for other forage plants, *A. viridis* leaves may be less selected

948

Despite this significant variation throughout the season, A. viridis N leaf concentrations (22.62 to 949 46.98 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM) were similar to previous measurements made on this species, e.g. Bühlmann et al. 950 951 (2016) measured in late July and early August  $28.2 \pm 0.2$  g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM and  $29.4 \pm 0.4$  g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM at low (1650 m) and high (1950 m) elevations, respectively. These results are relatively high in comparison to 952 953 other woody species, as Tian et al. (2018) found a global mean of 21.13 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM when analysing a 954 compiled dataset of several deciduous woody species across continents. This high N concentration in A. 955 viridis leaves was expected due to its symbiosis with F. alni, which leads to an accumulation of N in the roots and therefore higher N uptake by the plant (Dawson 2008; Luske and van Eekeren 2017). In 956 addition, as they are not N limited, Alnus species do not need to resorb leaf N before winter, leading to 957 958 potentially higher leaf N concentrations at the end of the season (Dawson and Funk 1981; Rodríguez-959 Barrueco et al. 1984; Han et al. 2013; Maillard et al. 2015). Consequently, as previously found for other 960 alder species (Luske and van Eekeren 2017; Mahieu et al. 2021), A. viridis leaf crude protein concentrations, which always exceeded 140 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM, were higher than those usually found in 961 temperate green fodder or in permanent grassland at the beginning of the season (Agabriel 2010; 962 Schlegel 2021). Indeed, if compared to typical leguminous forage species found in nutrient-rich 963 grasslands, such as Trifolium pratense L. or Trifolium repens L., the crude protein content is similar and 964 sometimes higher for A. viridis leaves, with values ranging from 141.37 to 293.63 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM compared 965 to 161 to 261 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM for the two Trifolium species (Daccord and Arrigo 2001). Additionally, A. 966 967 viridis leaf N content also mostly exceeded some nutrient optimum requirements for sheep and cattle, as described by Hejcman et al. (2016). Since leaf crude protein concentrations lower than 7% have been
shown to decrease forage intake by livestock (Minson and Milford 1967), *A. viridis* could remain a good
source of crude protein for livestock throughout the season, despite its seasonal decrease (GonzálezHernández et al. 2000).

972

973 Similarly, high concentrations were found for other nutrients measured in A. viridis leaves. For 974 instance, leaf Ca, Mg and P concentrations were similar or higher than that found in typical leguminous 975 forage species. Indeed, A. viridis leaf P content ranged between 0.92 to 5.84 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM compared to 4.0-4.1 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM usually found in T. pratense and T. repens (Daccord and Arrigo 2001). They were also 976 comparable to the optimum nutritive range, as described by (Hejcman et al. 2016). A. viridis leaf P was 977 978 also similar to that of A. glutinosa measured by Luske and van Eekeren (2017), and to other deciduous 979 woody plants (Tian et al. 2018). On the other hand, A. viridis leaf K was lower than that of leguminous 980 species but within the range defined by Hejcman et al. (2016). A few out-of-range values for P were found in the samples from Weissenstein at the beginning of the 2020 season, for which the highest N, 981 982 Cu and Zn concentrations were also recorded. Because macro- and micro- elements are essential for 983 animal health, in terms of growth and reproduction (Mahieu et al. 2021), A. viridis leaves could become 984 a significant resource for livestock.

985

The range of fibre and lignin concentrations of A. viridis leaves were very similar to those found 986 987 for other alder species in France by Mahieu et al. (2021), and were higher than contents found for 988 herbaceous vegetation used as a comparison in the same study. As the season advanced, leaves became more fibrous, as all fibre fractions showed an increase from June to August. This is in line with previous 989 990 studies on other alder species such as A. rubra (González-Hernández et al. 2000) and other deciduous 991 shrubs and trees (Happe et al. 1990; Papachristou and Papanastasis 1994), which showed that NDF, ADF, and lignin leaf content increased from spring to autumn, leading to a lower forage quality at the 992 end of the summer season. Indeed, forage with high fibre contents leads to lower nutrient digestibility 993 994 and assimilation with plant senescence, as lignin has been described as one of the most important factors limiting the degradation of cell walls in the rumen (Van Soest et al. 1991; Cherney et al. 1993; Mahieu 995 et al. 2021). Moreover, high fibre content tends to reduce voluntary intake from livestock (Allison 1985), 996 997 which would lead to less selection of the shrub at the end of the summer.

998

999 These results show that *A. viridis* leaves decrease in overall nutritive value across the grazing 1000 season, which is similar to previous studies on fodder shrubs and trees. Indeed, in 2022 Navale et al. 1001 studied the variation in the leaf composition of several fodder trees throughout the season and found that 1002 most of the nutritive and mineral content decreased as leaves matured.

1003 1004

1005

1006

# 3. Leaf phenolic compounds

1007 Leaf total tannin concentrations from our study were higher than what has been previously found 1008 for A. viridis (as well as for A. incana), with values up to 3.5 times higher than the values measured by 1009 Stević et al. (2010). Because their results focused on lower elevations, we could hypothesize that A. 1010 viridis could display higher phenol concentrations at higher elevations, which has been described for other plant species due to their tendency to synthesise phenols to protect against UV radiations that 1011 increase with altitude (Alonso-Amelot et al. 2007; Bernal et al. 2013; Zargoosh et al. 2019). Except for 1012 leaf CT, the phenolic compounds of A. viridis leaves significantly decreased as the season advanced. 1013 1014 Previous studies on alder species and on other woody plants have shown a similar phenol decrease 1015 during the season, with a higher phenolic allocation to young leaves, while the variation in leaf CT 1016 seems to be highly species-dependent (González-Hernández et al. 2000; Gowda et al. 2019). While leaf 1017 phenol content has been primarily linked to leaf ontogeny and air temperature, the high phenol content of A. viridis leaves in June could also be linked to the seasonal variations of UV radiations that tend to 1018 1019 peak in June in Europe (Bernal et al. 2013). The variation in phenols in A. viridis leaves during the season may have a significant impact on livestock feeding behaviour, as they are responsible for 1020 1021 astringency and affect digestibility. For instance, if consumed in large quantities, HT can be toxic, while 1022 CT can negatively impact ruminant digestion rate, leading to lower voluntary feed intake (Waghorn 1023 2008; Piñeiro-Vázquez et al. 2015; Gowda et al. 2019). Indeed, CT create binding complexes with 1024 protein that protect them from ruminal degradation and intestinal absorption, leading to a reduced apparent total tract N digestibility (Waghorn 2008; Woodfield et al. 2019). This is supported by the 1025 1026 results of our PCA, which showed a negative relationship between CT and IVOMD, On the other hand, this phenomenon may lead to a higher proportion of N excreted through dung instead of urine, which is 1027 less subjected to ammonia volatilization and nitrate leaching (Woodmansee et al. 1981; Tamminga 2006; 1028 Angelidis et al. 2019). Woodfield et al. (2019) recommended a CT concentration to range between 20 1029 1030 and 40% DM, which aligns well with the concentrations we measured in a diet composed by 20% of A. 1031 *viridis* leaves. Including phenols in that proportion in the diet of grazing ruminants might increase energy and N utilisation (Gowda et al. 2019). 1032

1033 1034

1035

1036

# 4. Leaf in vitro OM digestibility and gas production

1037 The IVOMD of A. viridis leaves was very similar to the OM digestibility found for A. glutinosa 1038 leaves by Luske and van Eekeren (2017). As expected, including 20% A. viridis leaves in a hay-based 1039 diet led to a lower IVOMD when compared to the control. This is most probably due to the higher content of phenols in A. viridis leaves compared to hay, which can highly affect digestibility. On the 1040 1041 other hand, the IVOMD of the mixed diet, including A. viridis leaves, seemed to be at its maximum at 1042 the beginning of the season, which is not in line with our results on phenols, except for CT. This is 1043 however consistent with previous studies on fodder tree species (Papachristou and Papanastasis 1994) and with our results on functional traits and nutrient variation during the season. Indeed, SLA and 1044 1045 LDMC have a positive and negative effect on digestibility respectively (Pontes et al. 2007), while leaf 1046 N content may have a positive effect on digestibility (Bumb et al. 2018), and the highest values of N in 1047 A. viridis leaves at the beginning of the season might thus be one factor for the highest measured 1048 digestibility. In addition, the lower fibre fraction found at the beginning of the summer might 1049 compensate for the decreased digestibility generated by the phenols.

1050

1051 Interestingly, a diet including 20% of A. viridis leaves in the DM significantly decreased in vitro 1052 total gas production when compared to the control diet consisting of hay only. This is in line with the 1053 findings of Terranova et al. (2018), where most of the woody plant leaves tested led to a decrease in 1054 CH<sub>4</sub> production in comparison to the control diet. However, CH<sub>4</sub>/dOM production from A. viridis leaves 1055 diet significantly increased as the season advanced, highlighting that leaves have a better CH<sub>4</sub>/dOM 1056 mitigation effect in the early season. These CH<sub>4</sub>/dOM emission values are in line with our results on 1057 phenols as high leaf tannin content seems to reduce methanogenesis (Patra and Saxena 2010; Jayanegara et al. 2011; Piñeiro-Vázquez et al. 2015). Therefore, the CH4/dOM increase during the season is related 1058 1059 to decrease in measured total leaf extractable phenols, which is confirmed by the PCA results displaying 1060  $CH_4/dOM$  and phenols in opposite positions. Similarly to  $CH_4$  production,  $CO_2$  production from 1061 A.viridis leaves diet significantly decreased in comparison to the control, showing that the fermentation 1062 was generally affected. However, contrary to CH<sub>4</sub>, CO<sub>2</sub>/dOM decreased with an increasing GDD, which

1065

is the consequence of the reduced degradation of the leaves that is in line with the changing chemical
 composition. Consequently, the CH<sub>4</sub>/CO<sub>2</sub> ratio increased with increasing GDD.

1066 Therefore, *A. viridis* leaves tend to have a better mitigation effect on gas emissions at the beginning 1067 of the season. According to Tavendale et al. (2005) and Terranova et al. (2018), a CT concentration 1068 below 8% in the DM as found in our study could reduce  $CH_4/dOM$  production without restraining 1069 fermentation rate. Because  $CH_4$  is the most important greenhouse gas emitted in animal production 1070 (Slade et al. 2016), making robust livestock graze in *A. viridis*-encroached pastures at the beginning of 1071 the season could thus help mitigate greenhouse gas emissions in these mountain livestock production 1072 systems, while keeping an appropriate runnial fermentation and therefore a high animal performance. 1073

1074

1076

# 1075 Conclusion

1077 This study described the composition of A. viridis leaves and their OM digestibility and related gas 1078 production throughout two summer seasons at four different subalpine sites. The high amounts of crude 1079 protein and macro- and micro-elements found in A. viridis leaves highlighted its value as fodder for 1080 robust livestock, offering a complementary forage resource to grass that could be well integrated in an 1081 adapted management of encroached mountain pastures. High seasonal variation in leaf chemical composition was found, and because fibre, lignin, crude protein and nutrient contents can impact 1082 1083 voluntary intake in foraging behaviour, these results could help defining targeted management strategies for alpine pastures to optimize robust livestock grazing in A. viridis encroached areas while increasing 1084 1085 beef cattle productivity and reducing the greenhouse gas emissions of CH<sub>4</sub>. In particular, the beginning 1086 of the summer (June and July) seems to be the best period to graze A. viridis leaves, as in this period of the year they have the highest nutritional value and potential to reduce greenhouse gas emissions. 1087

	CHAPTER III: Foraging behavior of Highland cattle in silvopastoral
	systems in the Alps
1	
	Based on: Nota G, Svensk M, Barberis D, Frund D. Pagani R. Pittarello M. Probo M. Ravetto En
	Lonati M. Lombardi G. Foraging bahaviar of Highland gattle in silvangstoral systems in the Alas

1133 Lonati M, Lombardi G. Foraging behavior of Highland cattle in silvopastoral systems in the Alps.

(under review in Agroforestry Systems). 1134

## 1135 Abstract

1136

1137 Trees and shrubs expanded in the last decades in European mountains due to land abandonment and the decrease in grazing pressure, and are expected to further spread also due to climate change. As 1138 a consequence of low forage quality and topographic constraints, the management of mountain 1139 environments dominated by woody vegetation with livestock is often challenging. Silvopastoral systems 1140 1141 based on cattle hardy breeds able to forage on woody plants, such as Highland cattle, could be a suitable 1142 option for the management and restoration of such environments. In this study, we used direct 1143 observations to explore the foraging behavior of Highland cattle in four study areas across the western 1144 Alps. In particular, we assessed 1) cattle diet composition, 2) the selection for more than 30 tree and shrub species, and 3) the relationships between species consumption and their abundance in the 1145 environment. Highland cattle fed on a mixture of both woody and herbaceous species, including between 1146 15 and 46% of woody plants in the diet. Some trees (e.g., Celtis australis, Fraxinus spp., and Populus 1147 tremula) and shrubs (e.g., Frangula Alnus, Rhamnus spp., and Rubus idaeus) were positively selected 1148 by cattle, thus could be an important forage supplement to their diet. Moreover, the results highlighted 1149 that relative species consumption increased with increasing species abundance in the environment, 1150 1151 suggesting that this cattle breed could be suitable to control shrub expansion in highly encroached areas. 1152 The outcomes of this study can support the development of targeted silvopastoral systems in the Alps.

## 1153 Introduction

1154

1168

In European mountains, trees and shrubs expanded in the last decades to the detriment of open 1155 habitats (mainly pasturelands) due to land abandonment and grazing pressure decrease, and are expected 1156 to further spread due to the additional effect of climate change (Espunyes et al. 2019). Such changes 1157 resulted in a general reduction of the ecosystem services associated to mountain agroecosystems (e.g., 1158 forage production, protection from natural hazards, and landscape aesthetic value) (Schirpke et al. 2016; 1159 1160 Faccioni et al. 2019) and of plant diversity (Maurer et al. 2006; Koch et al. 2015; Orlandi et al. 2016). 1161 Mountain environments dominated by tree and shrub species are scarcely exploited by production-1162 oriented livestock, as they provide lower quality forage than open pastures and are usually located in marginal areas with rough topography. Indeed, woody plants are generally characterized by a higher 1163 1164 content of lignin and secondary compounds (e.g., tannins, saponins, alkaloids) than the herbaceous forage (Seidavi et al. 2020; Mahieu et al. 2021). Because of these constraints, many mountain shrub-1165 encroached grasslands, shrublands, and forests are left unmanaged and become dense stands 1166 characterized by lower biodiversity (Laiolo et al. 2004; Zehnder et al. 2020). 1167

1169 Silvopastoral systems with hardy cattle breeds could be a suitable option for the management of 1170 these environments. Indeed, while production-oriented cattle behave as typical grazers, with grass as 1171 their main forage source, hardy cattle breeds can include a greater proportion of woody plants in their diet. For instance, Alberes cattle can feed year-round with a predominantly woody diet in Mediterranean 1172 forests of the Pyrenees (Bartolomé et al. 2011). In the Alps, Dexter (Pauler et al. 2022b) and Highland 1173 (Pauler et al. 2020a; Svensk et al. 2022) cattle are acknowledged to feed on woody species as well. The 1174 1175 ability of certain livestock species and breeds to consume woody plants is linked with microbial populations in their rumen able to detoxify secondary metabolites and degrade lignin. This characteristic 1176 is well documented in goats (Silanikove 2000; Giger-Reverdin et al. 2020), which are considered as 1177 1178 mixed feeders (i.e., they feed on a mixture of both herbaceous and woody species) (Hofmann 1989). In 1179 addition to the exploitation of otherwise unused forage resources, livestock grazing can be a valuable ecological restoration tool to contribute in counteracting shrub expansion (Casasús et al. 2007; Öllerer 1180 et al. 2019). Moreover, silvopastoral systems can favor a better adaptation of mountain farms to climate 1181 1182 change, as woody plants can be an important alternative forage during critical grass shortages (e.g., in summer droughts) and provide shade relief to animals during hot periods (Vandermeulen et al. 2018a, 1183 1184 b; Sales-Baptista and Ferraz-de-Oliveira 2021).

1185

1197

1186 Due to their robustness and ability to consume woody plants, Highland cattle were proposed as a 1187 tool to control shrub encroachment in different silvopastoral systems and geographic regions, from heterogeneous grass-shrub-woodland communities in The Netherlands (Cromsigt et al. 2018) to coastal 1188 dunes in Belgium (Lamoot et al. 2005), North American oak savannas (Harrington and Kathol 2009; 1189 1190 Hedtcke et al. 2009), and, more recently, shrub-encroached pastures in the Alps (Pauler et al. 2019; Svensk et al. 2021, 2022). Particularly, in the Alps, Svensk et al. (2022) observed that they could damage 1191 Alnus viridis (Chaix) DC., which is among the most rapidly expanding shrub species in Central Europe 1192 1193 (Anthelme et al. 2007), by the combination of foliage direct consumption, trampling, and mechanical 1194 damage to branches. Pauler et al. (2019) observed that grazing by Highland cattle can improve plant 1195 diversity in Swiss subalpine pastures and reduce shrub cover more efficiently compared to other cattle 1196 breeds.

1198 Despite the fact that the ability of Highland cattle to forage on woody plants in the Alps, as 1199 documented by Pauler et al. (2020a) and Svensk et al. (2022), no studies explored their foraging behavior 1200 across different mountain silvopastoral systems and assessed their feeding preferences for different tree 1201 and shrub species. This information would be essential to support the possible development of 1202 silvopastoral systems based on the Highland cattle breed in the Alps. To fill this knowledge gap, we 1203 used direct observations to study the foraging behavior of Highland cattle in four study areas in the 1204 western Alps characterized by contrasting woody vegetation. Specifically, the aim of this study was to assess the foraging behavior of Highland cattle in the Alps based on their diet composition, feeding 1205 1206 preferences, and the influence of species abundance on plant consumption and selection. We 1207 hypothesized that: 1) Highland cattle fed on a mixture of both herbaceous and woody plant species, like 1208 in a mixed feeder strategy; 2) some woody plants were positively selected, i.e., they were palatable to Highland cattle; and 3) the relative consumption of plant species was influenced by their abundance in 1209 the environment. 1210

- 1211 1212
- 1213 Methodology
- 1214 1215 1216

## 1. Study areas and grazing management

The study was carried out in four paddocks located along an elevation gradient (480-1745 m a.s.l.; 1217 Tab. 1) and extensively grazed by Highland cattle herds in the western Alps, i.e, Almese (Piedmont 1218 Region, Italy), Torrette (Piedmont Region, Italy), Caldane (Piedmont Region, Italy), and Bovonne 1219 1220 (Canton of Vaud, Switzerland) (Figure 15). The paddocks were representative of the Alpine encroached 1221 pastures, being dominated between 50% and 100% by woody plant communities (shrubs and trees) (Tab. 1222 1). In Almese, the vegetation was a mosaic of small meso-xerophile forests, shrublands, and drygrasslands. Dominant trees were Fraxinus ornus L., Populus tremula L., and the alien species Ouercus 1223 rubra L.; dominant shrubs were Prunus spinosa L. and Rubus ulmifolius aggr., while Bromus erectus 1224 1225 Huds., Carex caryophyllea Latourr., and Chrysopogon gryllus (L.) Trin. were the most abundant species in the open grassland patches. In Torrette, the vegetation was a deciduous mesophile forest dominated 1226 1227 by Acer pseudoplatanus L., Fraxinus excelsior L., and Larix decidua Mill. The shrub Rubus idaeus L. was abundant in the understory and dominated the open clearings, while Festuca flavescens Bellardi 1228 1229 was the most frequent grass. In Caldane, the vegetation was a mosaic of F, excelsior and Sorbus aria 1230 (L.) Crantz-dominated forests, P. spinosa and Rosa canina aggr. shrublands, and dry-grasslands 1231 dominated by B. erectus and Festuca ovina aggr. Bovonne was characterized by meso-hygrophile 1232 communities dominated by A. viridis and by open mesophilous grasslands. In the grassland patches, 1233 Alchemilla xanthochlora Rothm and Calamagrostis villosa (Chaix) J.F.Gmel. were the dominant species, whereas in the A. viridis understory, Adenostyles alliariae (Gouan) A. Kern. and Dryopteris 1234 dilatata (Hoffm.) A. Gray were the most abundant species. Aerial photographs (AGEA 2018; 1235 1236 SWISSIMAGE 2020) and vegetation maps of the four paddocks are available in Supplementary 1237 Materials (Figures S1-S4).



Figure 15 Location of the four study areas (Almese, Torrette, Caldane, and Bovonne) in the western
Alps. Basemap: ESRI Terrain.

1241

The study was carried out in the grazing season 2021. The paddocks Almese, Torrette, and Caldane were managed by the same farm. From late April to mid-June, the herd grazed within the Almese paddock. The animals were then moved to summer pastures in the municipality of Casteldelfino, where the herd was divided into two groups: a larger group grazed within the Caldane paddock from late June to the end of August while a smaller group grazed within the Torrette paddock from mid-August to mid-September. Bovonne paddock was grazed for three weeks in July by a different herd. Paddock size, livestock units, herd composition, and grazing season are reported in **Table 2**.

1249

**Table 2** Characteristics of the four paddocks used in Chapter III (Almese, Torrette, Caldane, andBovonne).

	Almese	Torrette	Caldane	Bovonne		
Coordinates (Datum: WGS84)	45°06'25.2"N, 7°26'32.9"E	44°34'53.8"N 7°05'15.5"E	44°35'14.0"N, 7°05'39.2"E	46°16'9.86"N, 7°6'44.25"E		
Elevation (m a.s.l.)	480	1250	1380	1745		
Paddock size (ha)	16.3	14.8	19.0	8.3		
Cover of woody plant communities (%)	50.4	4 100.0		61.0		
Livestock Units*	15.4	4.6	12.2	20.7		
Herd composition	13 cows, 10 calves, 1 bull	3 cows, 2 heifers, 2 calves	10 cows, 8 calves, 1 bull	9 cows, 9 heifers, 5 calves, 5 young bulls		
Grazing season	late April - mid- June	mid-August - mid-September	late June - August	July		
* According to EU Regulation 2018/1091 of the European Parliament and of the Council, Annex 1						

<sup>1252 &</sup>lt;sup>3</sup> 1253

1254

1255

## 2. Direct observations on livestock foraging behavior

To study the foraging behavior, we used direct observations adapting the methodology proposed 1258 by Nota et al. (2023) to Highland cattle. Each observer randomly chose an adult cow (focal animal) and 1259 1260 recorded its foraging behavior during 15 sec. observation sessions followed by 20 sec. breaks between 1261 each observation. Each cow was continuously observed for two hours, on average, before the observer moved to another focal cow. The identification number of the cow was recorded. We used the feeding 1262 1263 station as the spatial scale where decisions on plant selection were made by the cow. According to 1264 Bailey et al. (1996) classification, the feeding station is the front feet placement explored by grazing 1265 animals during a 5-100 second temporal period. Specifically, we spatially delimited the feeding station 1266 as a buffer area having a height of 1.5-m from the ground level and a 50-cm radius around the head of the cow. We assumed that all the plants available in this buffer layer were detectable by the cow and 1267 that 1.5-m above ground corresponded to the maximum height that animals could exploit (threshold set 1268 1269 according to our field observations). For each observation session, two variables were recorded: (1) the plant species relative abundance (SA) and (2) the plant species relative consumption (SC). The SA 1270 1271 represented the proportion of biomass (ranging from 10 to 100% and visually estimated with a pace of 1272 10%) of each species available in the feeding station. The SC represented the proportion of biomass 1273 (ranging from 0 to 100% and recorded with a pace of 10%) of each species consumed during the 15 sec. session. All woody plant species, tall herbs and ferns were identified at the species level. All other 1274 1275 herbaceous species were grouped in a broad category 'herbage', as the identification at the species level 1276 through direct observations could be extremely difficult for such plants, especially in grassland patches. The nomenclature of plant species followed Landolt et al. (2010). 1277

1278 The direct observations were performed during four days in Almese, Torrette, and Caldane, and 1279 three days in Bovonne, for a total of 11'286 observation sessions, corresponding to 153 monitoring 1280 hours. The monitoring days were performed approximately once every week to be representative of 1281 cattle foraging behavior during the whole grazing period in the paddocks.

1282 1283

# 1284 1285

1286

# 3. Data and statistical analysis

# a. Diet composition and Jacobs' Selection Index

1287 All analyses were performed separately for the four study areas.

1288The proportion in the feeding stations (%FS $_i$ ) of each woody, tall herb and fern species, and of the1289'herbage' category was calculated as follows

1290

1291

1292

1293

1294

- $\%FSi = \frac{\sum SA_i}{\sum_{i=1}^n SA_i} \times 100 \tag{1}$
- where  $SA_i$  is the abundance of the species *i* or of the 'herbage' category at each observation session.

Then, the overall proportion of woody species in the feeding stations was obtained by summing the proportions of all woody plant species. Likewise, the overall proportion of herbaceous species in the feeding stations was obtained by summing the proportions of all tall herbs and ferns, and the 'herbage' category.

1299

1300 The proportion in the diet (%DIET<sub>i</sub>) of each woody, tall herb and fern species, and of the 'herbage'1301 category was calculated as follows:

1303

$$\% DIET_i = \frac{\sum SC_i}{\sum_{i=1}^n SC_i} \times 100$$
<sup>(2)</sup>

where SC<sub>i</sub> is the consumption of the species *i* or of the 'herbage' category at each observation session.
Then, the overall proportion of woody species in the diet was obtained by summing the proportions

Then, the overall proportion of woody species in the diet was obtained by summing the proportions of all woody plant species. Likewise, the overall proportion of herbaceous species in the diet was obtained by summing the proportions of all tall herbs and ferns, and the 'herbage' category.

To assess plant species selection, we calculated the Jacobs' Selection Index (Jacobs, 1974)according to the following formula:

1312 1313

1314

$$Jacobs' Selection \ Index_i = \frac{\% DIET_i - FS_i}{\% DIET_i + FS_i - 2 \times \% DIET_i \times FS_i}$$
(3)

1315 Jacobs' Selection Index ranges between -1 and +1, with positive values representing preference 1316 (i.e., plant species consumed proportionally more than their abundance in the environment), values close 1317 to zero representing indifference (i.e., plant species consumed according to their abundance in the 1318 environment), and negative values representing avoidance (i.e., plant species consumed proportionally less than their abundance in the environment). The Index was computed only for plant species being 1319 recorded in at least 20 observation sessions and encountered by at least three different cows, to ensure 1320 reliability of the results. For the computation of the Index, %FS<sub>i</sub> and %DIET<sub>i</sub> were rescaled to a 0-1 1321 1322 range.

- 1323
- 1324
- 1325 1326

1333

## b. Relationships between species consumption and abundance

The relationships between species relative consumption and abundance were scrutinized for two groups of plants: 1) plant species having the upper range of recorded SA values  $\geq$  80%; and 2) plant species having the upper range of recorded SA values between 50 and 70%. For the first group (= group 1), the data encompassed a large range of SA values, i.e., from sporadic presence to dominance in the feeding station. The second group (= group 2), instead, included species with lower dominance at the feeding station scale.

1334 For both groups, we modeled the SC of plant species as a function of SA through Generalized Additive Models (GAM) assuming a Gaussian distribution for the response variable. Then, for each 1335 GAM curve, we predicted SC values at SA = 10, 20, 30, 40, 50, 60, 70, and 80% for group 1, and SA =1336 1337 10, 20, 30, 40, and 50% for group 2. For three species which were never consumed by cattle, we could 1338 not model their SC because of the absence of variance, thus we attributed zero to all predicted values. To identify different clusters of plant species based on their consumption-abundance relationships, we 1339 1340 used the species as response variables and the values predicted with GAMs as explanatory variables to perform a hierarchical cluster analysis (distance matrix: Euclidean; algorithm: Unweighted Pair Group 1341 1342 Method with Arithmetic mean, UPGMA). Cluster analyses were performed separately for group 1 and 1343 group 2. Finally, for each cluster of species resulting from the cluster analyses, we averaged the predicted 1344 values of plant species consumption and plotted the average consumption-abundance relationships. 1345

1346The analyses were performed with R Software (R Core Team, 2018). The 'mgcv' package (Wood13472011) was used to fit the GAMs and the 'vegan' package (Oksanen et al., 2020) was used to perform1348the cluster analyses.

1349 1350

# 1351 **Results**

1352 1353

1354

# 1. Diet composition and plant species selection

Thirty different woody plant species were recorded in Almese, 24 in Torrette, 21 in Caldane, and
six in Bovonne. About tall herbs and ferns, one species was recorded in Almese, six in Torrette, none in
Caldane, and 18 in Bovonne.

The proportion of woody species in the feeding stations used by Highland cattle ranged from 14.8% in Bovonne to 44.6% in Torrette (**Figure 16a**). The proportions in the diet showed similar patterns to those in the feeding stations, with the lowest proportion of woody species in Bovonne (15.1%), intermediate proportions in Almese and Caldane (28.6% and 26.2%, respectively), and the highest in Torrette (45.8%) (**Figure 16b**).

In Almese, the most consumed woody species were *Frangula Alnus* Mill. (3.3% of the diet), *P. spinosa* (2.9%), and *F. ornus* (2.9%). *Rubus idaeus* accounted for about 40% of the diet in Torrette, while *P. spinosa* (4.8%) and *R. ulmifolius* aggr. (2.7%) were the main woody plants browsed in Caldane. In Bovonne, *A. viridis* accounted for about 12% of cattle diet. The complete list with all recorded woody and tall herb and fern species, the corresponding number of observations, number of cows that encountered the species, and the proportions in the feeding stations and in cattle diet is reported in the Supplementary Materials (**Table S1**).

1370



a) Proportions in the feeding stations

1371



1373 Highland cattle diet in the four study areas.

1374 According to Jacobs' Selection Index, plant species selection showed a large variability depending 1375 1376 on species identity (Figure 17a-d). Cattle expressed preference for broadleaf trees such as *Celtis* australis L., P. tremula, F. ornus, and Quercus species (i.e., Q. rubra and Q. pubescens/petraea), and 1377 1378 shrubs such as F. Alnus, Sambucus nigra L., R. idaeus, and Rhamnus species (i.e., R. alpina L. and R. 1379 cathartica L.). Instead, they were rather indifferent (i.e., the relative consumption was equal to their abundance) towards A. pseudoplatanus, A. viridis, Picea abies (L.) H. Karst., and the alien tree Robinia 1380 1381 pseudoacacia L. Spiny shrubs (i.e., Crataegus monogyna Jacq., P. spinosa, and R. canina aggr.) were moderately avoided, while Calluna vulgaris (L.) Hull., Laburnum alpinum (Mill.) Bercht. & J. Presl, 1382 1383 and the alien tree Ailanthus altissima (Mill.) Swingle were strongly refused. For some species, the 1384 selection differed depending on the study area, such as for Corylus avellana L. (avoided in Torrette and indifferently consumed in Caldane), F. excelsior (preferred in Almese and Caldane and avoided in 1385 Torrette), R. ulmifolius aggr. (avoided in Almese and indifferently consumed in Caldane), and Ulmus 1386 1387 *minor* Mill. (preferred in Almese and avoided in Caldane). Among tall herbs, preference was expressed, 1388 for instance, towards Alchemilla xanthochlora Rothm., Cicerbita alpina (L.) Wallr, and Ranunculus 1389 aconitifolius L., whereas Aconitum napellus L., A. alliariae, Gentiana lutea L., and Veratrum album L. 1390 were strongly avoided (Figure 17d). About ferns, Pteridium aquilinum (L.) Kuhn and Dryopteris filixmas (L.) Schott were strongly and moderately avoided, respectively, while D. dilatata was positively 1391







Figure 17 Jacobs' Selection Index of woody and tall herb and fern species in a) Almese, b) Torrette, c)
Caldane, and d) Bovonne study areas. Positive values indicate preference, values close to zero indicate
indifference, negative values indicate avoidance.

## 2. Relationships between species consumption and abundance

Group 1 and group 2 of plant species included 30 and 18 plants, respectively. The relationships between species consumption and abundance resulting from the GAMs for each plant are shown in **Figures 18** and **19**. For most of the species, the relative consumption increased with increasing abundance in the feeding station, although the shape and slope of these relations differed among plants.

1404 The cluster analyses performed with the values predicted with GAMs showed four clusters of 1405 species for both group 1 and group 2: 1A, 1B, 1C, and 1D for the first group (Figure 20a) and 2A, 2B, 2C, and 2D for the second one (Figure 21a). Each cluster of species was characterized by a distinct 1406 1407 relationship between species consumption and abundance and represented a different level of selection 1408 by cattle (Figure 20b and 21b). Particularly, for the plants belonging to clusters 1A (e.g., F. ornus and O. rubra) and 2A (e.g., D. dilatata), the relationship showed the greatest slope in the first part of the 1409 curve compared to all other curves. These species were consumed more than proportionally to their 1410 1411 abundance in the feeding station (i.e., they were preferred), also at low SA values. The species belonging 1412 to clusters 1B (e.g., A. viridis and R. idaeus) and 2B (e.g., R. pseudoacacia) were consumed less than proportionally to their abundance at low SA values, then more than proportionally when SA were  $\geq 20$ -1413 30%. For the species belonging to clusters 1C (e.g., C. avellana and P. spinosa) and 2C (i.e., R. canina 1414 aggr. and S. aria), species consumption was less than proportional to their abundance, except at very 1415 1416 high SA values ( $\geq$  70%). The species belonging to clusters 1D and 2D showed a very low consumption (< 10%) and were consistently avoided by cattle regardless of their abundance in the feeding station. 1417 Among these species, G. lutea, L. alpinum, and P. aquilinum showed no consumption (Figures 18 and 1418 **19**). The selection of plant species by cattle as resulting from the consumption-abundance relationships 1419 was coherent with Jacobs' Selection Indices. 1420

1421 1422

# 1423 Discussion

1424

1425 This study allowed to explore the foraging behavior of Highland cattle in contrasting encroached pastures in the Alps characterized by abundant woody vegetation. Based on diet composition, we accept 1426 our first hypothesis that Highland cows fed on a mixture of herbaceous and woody plants in all study 1427 1428 areas, indicating they behaved as mixed feeders in these environments. Our data of woody plants proportion in cattle diet (15-46%) fall within the range reported by other studies performed with the 1429 Highland breed in silvopastoral systems worldwide (14-21% in Lamoot et al. 2005; 21-60% in Hedtcke 1430 1431 et al. 2009; around 20% in Cromsigt et al. 2018; around 10% in Pauler et al. 2020a). Interestingly, in 1432 our study such proportion of woody plants eaten (15-46%) mirrored their proportion in the feeding 1433 stations (15-45%) and suggested that cows adapted the diet to the vegetation available in the foraging areas they encountered while grazing. The results also showed that diet composition varied among the 1434 1435 different paddocks, likely because of differences in terms of resource availability and forage quality 1436 (Bartolomé et al. 2011; Mandaluniz et al. 2011; Iussig et al. 2015b; Pauler et al. 2020a). For instance, 1437 we suggested that cows consumed the largest proportion of trees and shrubs in Torrette because they were very abundant in the paddock (100% of the paddock dominated by woody plants), with R. idaeus 1438 1439 being a good forage resource (Mahieu et al. 2021), whereas available herbaceous plants (e.g., F. 1440 flavescens) were less palatable. Contrarily, in Bovonne, trees and shrubs accounted for the lowest 1441 proportion of the diet (15%) probably because cows preferred to spend more time in open areas to graze 1442 on high quality herbaceous forage (with abundance of e.g., Festuca nigrescens and Phleum rhaeticum) 1443 compared to the other sites where grasses were of poorer forage quality (e.g., F. ovina aggr. and B. 1444 erectus in Almese and Caldane).



**Figure 18** Relationships between species relative consumption and species relative abundance modeled with Generalized Additive Models for group 1 (upper range of species abundance values  $\geq$  80%) of plant species. *Gentiana lutea* and *Pteridium aquilinum* showed no consumption and thus were not modeled due to the variance equal to 0. The gray line is the identity line. Study areas: ALM = Almese, TOR = Torrette, CAL = Caldane, BOV = Bovonne.



**Figure 19** Relationships between species relative consumption and species relative abundance modeled with Generalized Additive Models for group 2 (upper range of species abundance values between 50 and 70%) of plant species. *Laburnum alpinum* showed no consumption and thus was not modeled due to the

1452 variance equal to 0. The gray line is the identity line. Study areas: ALM = Almese, TOR = Torrette, CAL = Caldane, BOV = Bovonne.



1454Figure 20 a) Dendrogram and b) relationships between species relative consumption and abundance for1455group 1 (upper range of species abundance values  $\geq 80\%$ ) of plant species. Different colors highlight1456different clusters of species (i.e., 1A, 1B, 1C, and 1D). In panel b, values are means and bars are standard1457errors, and the plot areas above, close to, and below the identity line indicate preference, indifference,1458and avoidance by cattle, respectively. Study areas: ALM = Almese, TOR = Torrette, CAL = Caldane,1459BOV = Bovonne.





1461

1462Figure 21 a) Dendrogram and b) relations between species relative consumption and abundance for1463group 2 (upper range of SA values  $\geq$  50% and  $\leq$  70%) of plant species. Different colors highlight1464different clusters of species (i.e., 2A, 2B, 2C, and 2D). In panel b, values are means and bars are standard1465errors, and the plot areas above, close to, and below the identity line indicate preference, indifference,1466and avoidance by cattle, respectively. Study areas: ALM = Almese, TOR = Torrette, CAL = Caldane,1467BOV = Bovonne.

1468 Results based on Jacobs' Selection Index and consumption-abundance relationships were coherent and confirmed our second hypothesis that some woody plants were palatable to Highland cattle and 1469 could represent an important forage resource in silvopastoral systems. For instance, leaves of C. 1470 1471 australis, P. tremula, and F. ornus were positively selected by cows. Celtis australis is considered a nutritious and high palatable forage species (Singh et al. 2010), while P. tremula is of intermediate 1472 1473 quality (Hejcmanová et al. 2014). Fraxinus ornus is acknowledged as an important browse species for 1474 goats in Mediterranean environments (Papachristou and Papanastasis 1994; Papachristou et al. 1999). 1475 Fraxinus excelsior, which has high forage quality (Hejcmanová et al. 2014; Ravetto Enri et al. 2020), was positively selected by cows too, except in Torrette study area. The avoidance for this species 1476 observed in Torrette may be explained by the age of the plants, as in this paddock there were abundant 1477 1478 F. excelsior seedlings about 20-cm tall, whereas in the other sites the trees were mainly adult and the cows fed on their lowest branches. The reduction in plant chemical defenses and increase in herbivory 1479 with increasing plant age has been documented for some trees (Boege and Marquis 2005). Other plants 1480 largely appreciated by cows as browse species were the shrubs F. Alnus, S. nigra, and R. idaeus, in line 1481 1482 with their high nutritional quality (Mahieu et al. 2021). The leaves of *Rhamnus* species (*R. alpina* and 1483 R. cathartica) were positively selected too, despite their bark and berries are acknowledged for the presence of toxic compounds (e.g., anthraquinones; Wink 2010). Interestingly, the alien invasive tree 1484 O. rubra was palatable to Highland cattle, whereas cows expressed indifference for the alien invasive 1485 tree R. pseudoacacia, and totally refused the alien invasive tree A. altissima, which is rich in secondary 1486 1487 compounds (Kowarik and Säumel 2007). Selection of A. pseudoplatanus and C. avellana, typical species of European temperate forests, ranged from indifference to avoidance. This result agrees with 1488 the low forage quality of their leaves (i.e., low digestibility and high phenols concentration) as 1489 1490 documented in literature (Papachristou and Papanastasis 1994; Ravetto Enri et al. 2020; Mahieu et al. 1491 2021). As recently observed by Svensk et al. (2022), Highland cattle fed on A. viridis leaves, which were consumed according to their abundance in the environment. Despite its moderately high tannin 1492 concentration (Stević et al. 2010), this shrub's foliage is rich in protein (Bühlmann et al. 2016; Pauler et 1493 1494 al. 2022a) and could represent an important constituent of cattle diet in subalpine pastures. When foraging in A. viridis shrublands, cows expressed a strong selection towards understory species, as they 1495 preferred to graze C. alpina and the fern D. dilatata while completely avoiding other frequent tall herbs 1496 1497 such as A. alliariae and the toxic A. napellus and V. album. Additionally, according to its well-known 1498 poisonous effects for livestock species (Marrs and Watt 2006), the fern P. aquilinum was totally refused 1499 in Almese. Finally, cows expressed neutral to negative selection for spiny shrubs such as C. monogyna, 1500 P. spinosa, R. canina aggr., and R. ulmifolius aggr. Despite the leaf quality of such shrubs is rather high 1501 (excellent in P. spinosa; Mahieu et al. 2021), spines represented an important deterrent to browsing.

1502 The information about cattle feeding preferences obtained with this study could contribute to a 1503 better definition of the forage provision and the vegetation carrying capacity in silvopastoral systems 1504 managed with Highland cattle. Indeed, in the Alps, the computation of the vegetation carrying capacity has been developed for pastures and is based on the quality indices of herbaceous plants, which represent 1505 1506 the main forage source for conventional cattle breeds, whereas trees and shrubs are generally considered with a low nutritional value for domestic ruminants. For instance, several indices of specific quality 1507 1508 targeted for herbaceous plants (Roggero et al. 2002; Cavallero et al. 2007) have been defined for the 1509 calculation of the pastoral value sensu Daget and Poissonet (1971). The inclusion of woody plants in the 1510 estimation of the vegetation carrying capacity, such as through the definition of their specific quality 1511 indices (see for example the study by Gusmeroli et al. 2007), could help a better and sustainable 1512 management of these mountain environments.

1513

1514 Finally, based on consumption-abundance relationships, we accept our third hypothesis that species consumption was influenced by their abundance in the feeding station. Particularly, most of the species 1515 were increasingly consumed when they were increasingly available to cows. These results agree with 1516 1517 other studies on grass (Agnusdei and Mazzanti 2001; Chen et al. 2015) and woody (Elias and Tischew 2016) species performed at the pasture scale. Exceptions to this trend were the strongly avoided species, 1518 1519 i.e., those of clusters 1D and 2D, which were seldom or never eaten regardless of their abundance, 1520 probably because of high unpalatability and toxicity issues. Interestingly, consumption-abundance 1521 relationships showed that the selection by cattle for some species (i.e., clusters 1B, 2B, and 1C) varied 1522 from avoidance to preference along the gradient of increasing species abundance. This trend may be explained in the context of momentary maximization theories, which assume that animals select the best 1523 1524 available alternative at any given time (Senft et al. 1987; Bailey et al. 1996). Particularly, the most palatable plants in the feeding station are selected until palatability of remaining forage decreases to a 1525 threshold value, then cows move to another feeding station. The threshold value is not fixed but increases 1526 1527 when animals encounter high quality plants and decreases with lower quality plants (Senft et al. 1987; 1528 Bailey et al. 1996). According to this interpretation, when cows are foraging in a feeding station highly 1529 encroached by tree and shrub species of medium-low palatability (i.e., those of clusters 1B, 2B, and 1C), 1530 the threshold decreases and the consumption and selection on these plants increase. Conversely, when these species are occasionally present in the feeding station, they are avoided as cows prefer to forage 1531 on more palatable species. In this regard, we highlight that Jacobs' Selection Index was ineffective to 1532 1533 detect changes of species selection along the gradient of increasing abundance as it only provides an 1534 overall selection value. Consumption-abundance relationships, instead, allowed to scrutinize more thoroughly feeding preferences, highlighting how some generally avoided plants can be positively 1535 1536 selected when their abundance is high. This behavior has implications especially for species like A. 1537 viridis, P. spinosa, R. canina aggr., and R. ulmifolius aggr., whose encroachment into open grasslands 1538 represents a crucial issue in European mountains due to land abandonment (Casasús et al. 2007; Svensk 1539 et al. 2021; Verdinelli et al. 2022). Our results highlighted that browsing on these species is more effective when cows are foraging in highly encroached patches rather than when these species are 1540 1541 sparsely distributed within a matrix of more palatable species. Silvopastoral systems with the Highland 1542 breed may thus represent a management tool to control undesirable woody plant species, particularly when cows exploit highly encroached areas. Increases in the animal stocking rates (Pauler et al. 2022b) 1543 1544 and the use of attractive points (Pittarello et al. 2016b; Svensk et al. 2022) could further contribute to 1545 intensify the impact of cattle on target trees and shrubs.

#### 1546 1547

## 1548 Conclusion

1549

1550 This study showed that Highland cattle had a mixed diet consisting of both woody and herbaceous 1551 plants, suggesting that silvopastoral systems based on this breed could be a valuable option for the 1552 management and restoration of abandoned environments in the Alps. Some trees (e.g., Celtis australis, 1553 Fraxinus spp., and Populus tremula) and shrubs (e.g., Frangula Alnus, Rhamnus spp., and Rubus idaeus) were very palatable to Highland cattle, thus can be an important forage resource and a supplement to 1554 cattle diet. In addition, our results highlighted that cows increased the consumption of plant species with 1555 their increasing abundance in the feeding station, suggesting that this breed may be suitable to control 1556 shrub expansion in highly encroached areas. Further research should integrate foraging behavior 1557 1558 evaluations with tree and shrub forage quality and animal performance analyses. Moreover, the effects of the grazing management with Highland cattle on the restoration of shrub-encroached grasslands, 1559 1560 shrublands, and forests should be assessed in the long term.

encroached subalpine pastures
Based on: Svensk, M., Pittarello, M., Nota, G., Schneider, M. K., Allan, E., Mariotte, P., Probo, N
(2021). Spatial Distribution of Highland Cattle in <i>Alnus viridis</i> Encroached Subalpine Pastures.
Frontiers in Ecology and Evolution. 9:626599. doi: 10.3389/fevo.2021.62 6599

#### atial distrib \_**4**• 441a ir A 1----0 TT 1 1 .

## 1605 Abstract

1606

1607 Green alder (Alnus viridis) is a shrub species that has expanded over former pastures in Central 1608 Europe due to land abandonment, leading to negative agri-environmental impacts, such as a reduction in forage yield and quality and an increase in nitrate leaching. Robust livestock breeds such as Highland 1609 cattle could be used to control A. viridis encroachment. The objectives of this study were to investigate 1610 the impact of A. viridis encroachment on plant community composition and diversity and to map the 1611 spatial distribution of Highland cattle in A. viridis-encroached pastures. During the summer of 2019, 1612 three different Highland cattle herds were placed along an A. viridis encroachment gradient. A total of 1613 58 botanical surveys were carried out before grazing to assess plant community composition, pastoral 1614 1615 value, and ecological indicator values. The spatial distribution of cattle was studied during the whole 1616 grazing period by monitoring six to eight cows equipped with GPS collars in each herd. Plant species 1617 associated with higher pastoral values of the vegetation were found in areas with lower A. viridis cover, while highly encroached areas were dominated by a few nitrophilus and shade-tolerant broad-leaved 1618 1619 species and by ferns. Cattle spent more time in areas with higher pastoral value but did not avoid areas with high cover of A. viridis, on steep slopes or far from water. These results show that Highland cattle 1620 are able to tolerate harsh environmental conditions and that they can exploit A. viridis-encroached 1621 pastures. This suggests that they have a high potential to reduce A. viridis encroachment in the long-1622 term. 1623

## 1624 Introduction

1625

Throughout the last decades, socioeconomic changes have led to a reduction in agropastoral 1626 activities in European mountain areas, triggering profound landscape modifications, and widespread 1627 natural reforestation and shrub encroachment in former pastures (Estel et al. 2015). For instance, from 1628 1985 to 2013, shrublands and forests have increased by 10.6% across Switzerland, with the largest 1629 increases in the Alps (Abegg et al. 2020). Shrublands now cover an area of 679 km<sup>2</sup> in Switzerland, with 1630 1631 about 70% of them dominated by pure stands of green alder [Alnus viridis (Chaix.) D. C.], which is the 1632 most rapidly expanding shrub species in Central Europe (Anthelme et al. 2007). A. viridis is a pioneer 1633 species, which lives in symbiosis with the N<sub>2</sub>-fixing actinomycete Frankia alni (Huss-Daniel 1997), and its presence is determined by land use intensity (Caviezel et al. 2017). Encroachment by A. viridis can 1634 1635 have several negative agri-environmental impacts: in particular, A. viridis-dominated shrublands have lower plant and animal diversity and forage quality than open grazed areas (Anthelme et al. 2001). A 1636 recent study showed that A. viridis encroachment resulted in a rapid decline in plant species richness, 1637 with dense A. viridis patches hosting 62% less species than adjacent open pastures (Zehnder et al. 2020). 1638 Moreover, there is high nitrate and dissolved organic carbon leaching from A. viridis shrublands, which 1639 1640 results in water pollution, soil acidification, hydrological drawbacks, and gaseous nitrogen losses 1641 (Bühlmann et al. 2016; van den Bergh et al. 2018). It is therefore important to find methods that control 1642 A. viridis encroachment in order to reverse biodiversity losses and to protect key ecosystem services. 1643

1644 Controlling shrub encroachment is challenging because mechanical removal is extremely difficult and expensive in harsh and marginal mountain conditions due to steep slopes and a lower density of 1645 1646 road network. Moreover, many shrub species are not palatable to grazing animals, since their foliage has low digestibility, mostly due to high tannin concentrations (Waghorn 2008). However, some robust 1647 livestock species and breeds can forage on shrubs and digest their leaves, thanks to ruminal bacterial 1648 1649 populations, which can degrade lignified material and which have high resistance to tannins (Manousidis 1650 et al. 2016). Highland cattle are a robust breed that are increasingly being reared in different European alpine countries due to their ability to forage on poor quality and shrub-encroached pastures (Pauler et 1651 al. 2020b, a). As a consequence, the particular grazing behavior of Highland cattle can also result in 1652 distinct pasture botanical composition, with reduced woody plant species cover in the long term (Pauler 1653 et al. 2019). However, the impact of robust livestock on shrub encroachment may depend on 1654 1655 environmental and management conditions, such as slope, pastoral value of the vegetation, and distance to water sources and attractive supplements for livestock (Probo et al. 2014; Homburger et al. 2015; 1656 1657 Pittarello et al. 2016a). It is therefore important to evaluate the conditions under which robust livestock 1658 breeds are able to effectively reduce shrub encroachment in alpine pasture.

1659

1660 However, to the best of our knowledge, no study has assessed in detail the drivers related to plant community composition and diversity in A. viridis-encroached pastures nor the potential of Highland 1661 1662 cattle to reduce A. viridis encroachment. For this reason, in the present study, we aimed (i) to disentangle the topographic and ecological drivers of plant community composition and diversity in A. viridis-1663 1664 encroached pastures, from Northern to Southern Alps and (ii) to measure the spatial distribution of Highland cattle in A. viridis-encroached pastures to determine whether they are attracted to or avoid A. 1665 1666 viridis patches. Here, we hypothesized that spatial distribution of Highland cows would vary depending 1667 on A. viridis cover and other factors such as distance to water, slope, and the pastoral value of the 1668 vegetation. More specifically, we expected cows to spend more time in areas around water sources and 1669 in more valuable pasture and to avoid steep slopes.

## 1670 Methods

1671

To investigate vegetation features and cattle spatial distribution, three Highland cattle herds were 1672 1673 placed in four different A. viridis-encroached paddocks in the Swiss and Italian Alps in the summer of 2019. Three paddocks were located in Switzerland: Boyonne 1 and Boyonne 2 (in the canton of Vaud) 1674 and Champlong (in the canton of Valais). Bovonne 1 and Bovonne 2 were adjacent paddocks, grazed 1675 one after the other by the same herd. The fourth paddock was located in Val Vogna (in the province of 1676 Vercelli) in the Italian Alps (**Table 3**). Highland cattle grazed each paddock for approximately 1 month: 1677 in July (Bovonne 1), from mid-July to late-August (Champlong), and in August (Bovonne 2 and Val 1678 Vogna). All the herds included suckler cows, heifers, and calves, varying in age from 6 months to 17 1679 1680 years. The paddocks had similar environmental conditions in terms of elevation and slope, were grazed 1681 at comparable livestock stocking rates, and were representative of a gradient of A. viridis encroachment, 1682 i.e., with A. viridis cover values ranging from 20 to 70% (Table 3). A water trough was installed in each of the two paddocks in Bovonne, while many natural streams were present both in Val Vogna and 1683 1684 Champlong paddocks.

1685

**Table 3** Topographical, management, and vegetation characteristics of the four *A. viridis*-encroachedpaddocks used in Chapter IV.

	Bovonne 1	Bovonne 2	Champlong	Val Vogna
Coordinates	N46°16'9.857	N46°16'12.118	N45°56'2.306	N45°46'18.815
Coordinates	E7°6'44.252	E7°6'58.814	E7°12'14.333	E7°54'9.197
Average elevation (m a.s.l)	$1,745 \pm 46$	$1,789 \pm 32$	$2,012 \pm 36$	$1,897 \pm 67$
Average slope (°)	$23\pm8$	$21\pm10$	$22\pm 8$	$21\pm 6$
Average distance to water (m)	$116\pm44$	$156\pm3$	$18\pm19$	$107\pm75$
Grazable area (ha)	8.26	7.67	5.99	17.88
Grazing days	28	24	40	28
Number of livestock units	23.5	23.5	11.3	71.2
Stocking rate (livestock units ha <sup>-1</sup> year <sup>-1</sup> )	0.22	0.20	0.21	0.30
Number of GPS-equipped cows	8	8	7	6
Cover of Alnus viridis (%)	$61\pm32$	$71\pm28$	$44\pm3$	$20\pm 34$
Number of vegetation transects	11	11	12	24
Average vegetation patch size (ha)	$0.69\ \pm 0.12$	$0.59\pm0.08$	$0.50\pm0.09$	$1.87\pm0.53$
Pastoral value (PV)	$6.5\pm 6.1$	$5.6\pm6.5$	$10.4\pm 6.3$	$18.3 \pm 11.9$
Species richness of the paddocks	71	96	123	157

1688Cover of Alnus viridis, distance to water, elevation, slope, and pastoral value of the vegetation are mean values1689 $(\pm SD)$  measured at a 10-m × 10-m cell scale over the whole paddock area. One livestock unit = 1 animal of1690500 kg.

1691

In order to characterize the drivers of plant community composition and diversity within each 1692 paddock, the botanical composition was determined along 12.5-m transects. Transects were placed in 1693 patches  $(1.08 \pm 0.22 \text{ ha}, \text{ Table 3})$  with homogeneous botanical composition and vegetation structure, 1694 and the vertical point-quadrat method was used to record plant species (Daget and Poissonet 1971). At 1695 50-cm intervals along each transect, the plant species touching a steel needle were identified and 1696 recorded (i.e., 25 points per transect). Since rare species are often missed by this method, all other 1697 1698 species within a 1-m buffer area around the transect were also recorded (Kohler et al. 2004). A total of 58 vegetation transects were surveyed in the four paddocks (Table 3). Plant species nomenclature 1699

1700 followed Aeschimann et al. (2004). The relative abundance of each plant species was computed by 1701 dividing species frequency of occurrence by the sum of frequency of occurrence values for all species 1702 in the transect and multiplying it by 100. A species relative abundance value of 0.3% was assigned to 1703 all the species found only in the buffer zone and not in the main transect, following (Pittarello et al. 2016a). We then calculated the pastoral value (PV) of the vegetation, based on the species composition. 1704 1705 The PV is a synthetic index summarizing forage yield, quality, and palatability for livestock (Pittarello 1706 et al. 2018). To estimate PV, we attributed each species an index of specific quality (Cavallero et al. 2007). The index of specific quality depends on the preference, morphology, structure, and productivity 1707 1708 of the plant species, and it ranges from 0 (low) to 5 (high). The PV, which ranges from 0 to 100, was calculated as follows (Daget and Poissonet 1971): 1709

1710

$$PV = \sum_{i=1}^{n} (SRA_i \times ISQ_i) \times 0.2$$

1711

1712

where SRA<sub>i</sub> is the species relative abundance, and ISQ<sub>i</sub> is the index of specific quality value of the
species i.

1715

1716 Moreover, we used the indicator values of Landolt et al. (2010) for each plant species. These 1717 indicate the environmental conditions in the habitats in which the given species occurs and are a measure of its environmental preferences. We used the light (L), soil moisture (F), and nutrient value (N) 1718 (nitrogen) indicators. We then determined the mean ecological conditions of each vegetation patch, as 1719 1720 the mean Landolt value for L, F, and N by multiplying each species indicator value by its relative abundance. For each vegetation transect, two plant diversity indexes were computed: species richness 1721 and Shannon diversity index Hr (Magurran 1998). A. viridis canopy cover (%) was visually estimated 1722 1723 within each vegetation patch.

1724

1725 Each paddock was subdivided into  $10 \times 10$ -m grid cells, and the distance to water sources (i.e., 1726 streams and water troughs), the aspect, elevation, and slope were calculated for the centroid of each cell using (QGIS/ArcView/SAGA/R). Moreover, A. viridis cover and PV were calculated for each grid cell 1727 using the values of the corresponding vegetation patch. If a cell covered more than one vegetation patch, 1728 the patch accounting for most of the cell area was considered. To avoid issues with circular variables 1729 (where high and low values are close together), aspect was transformed into southness (180 - | aspect1730 -180 (Chang et al. 2004). In each herd, six to eight cows were equipped with GPS collars (Followit 1731 1732 Tellus GPS collars) that recorded their position every 10 min during the whole grazing period, with an average accuracy of 2–5 m (Table 3). The number of GPS fixes was calculated for each grid cell. 1733 1734

1735 All statistical analyses were performed using R version 3.4.4. A partial canonical correspondence 1736 analysis (CCA, vegan package), taking into account the spatial distance between botanical surveys, was performed to describe how PV, biodiversity indices, ecological indicators (i.e., Landolt indexes), and 1737 topography (i.e., slope and aspect) were related to plant community composition (after Hellinger 1738 transformation). Moreover, relationships between A. viridis cover and diversity indexes and PV were 1739 1740 analyzed with generalized linear mixed models with Poisson (species richness and PV) and quasi-Poisson (Shannon diversity index Hr) distributions, with paddock considered as a random factor (Ime4 1741 package). The spatial distribution of cattle calculated from GPS data (i.e., the number of GPS fixes 1742 1743 counted in each grid cell) was investigated separately for three distinct periods within each paddock, 1744 i.e., the beginning (P1), middle (P2), and end (P3) of the grazing period. These periods had equal lengths 1745 within each paddock and varied between 1 and 2 weeks depending on the length of the grazing period (Table 3). The impacts of slope, *A. viridis* cover, distance to water, and PV on the number of GPS fixes
were assessed using linear regression models with zero-inflated negative binomial likelihood, as this
error distribution accounted for overdispersion in the response variable (tested using the AER package).
Homburger et al. (2015) found this likelihood structure to be appropriate for GPS counts in zones
incompletely exploited by cattle. In order to account for the spatial autocorrelation of data, a spatial
structure error term (using a two-dimensional random walk of second order) was included, and the model
was fitted by Integrated Nested Laplace Approximation (INLA).

1753 1754

1756

# 1755 **Results**

1757 We found a total of 252 plant species in all the paddocks, with the highest species richness detected in Val Vogna (157 species, Table 3). The results of the CCA analysis highlighted different ecological, 1758 topographical, and vegetation impacts on plant community composition (Figure 22), which significantly 1759 explained the variation in community composition across the paddocks (CCA 1 = 20.9%, CCA2 =1760 19.0%, CCA3 = 12.9%, CCA 4 = 10.9%, and total = 84.6%). Vegetation patches within the two Bovonne 1761 1762 paddocks were characterized by higher A. viridis cover and nitrogen enrichment (i.e., higher values for 1763 N indicator). In contrast, the Champlong paddock had many open pasture patches (with higher light 1764 availability), while Val Vogna patches were more heterogeneous. Four patches in Val Vogna were well distinguished and corresponded to vegetation dominated by dwarf shrubs, such as Vaccinium vitis-idaea, 1765 Juniperus nana, and Rhododendron ferrugineum, with low PV (Figure 22B). A. viridis cover had a 1766 significant negative effect on plant species richness, Shannon diversity index Hr, and PV (p < 0.001). 1767 1768 Indeed, plant species associated with higher PV (e.g., Festuca pratensis and Trifolium pratense) were often found in the most open areas, characterized by a lower A. viridis cover, as well as typical small 1769 sized pasture species (e.g., Medicago lupulina and Polygala alpestris), which were associated with the 1770 1771 highest light availability and biodiversity (both in terms of species richness and Shannon diversity index 1772 Hr). Conversely, areas with high levels of A. viridis encroachment and with high indicator values for N were dominated by a few tall broad-leaved species, such as Adenostyles alliariae and Cicerbita alpina, 1773 together with ferns (mainly Athyrium filix-femina and Dryopteris dilatata). 1774

1775

Estimates of linear regression models showed that livestock spatial distribution was often positively 1776 1777 influenced by PV. Cattle spent more time in high PV areas in Bovonne 1 (during periods 1 and 2), Champlong (period 3), and Val Vogna (periods 2 and 3) (Figure 23). In Boyonne 2, the PV did not 1778 1779 influence cattle spatial distribution. The cover of A. viridis, slope, and distance to water sources did not 1780 generally affect livestock spatial distribution. A. viridis cover and slope only had significant effects in the Champlong paddock during the third and the first grazing period, respectively; in both cases, cattle 1781 spent more time in areas with high A. viridis cover and on steeper slopes. Distance to water had a 1782 1783 negative effect only in periods 1 and 2 in Bovonne 1 paddock, where water sources were less abundant, 1784 meaning cattle spent more time close to water.



1785 1786 Figure 22 Partial canonical correspondence analysis (CCA) showing plant community composition 1787 explained by A. viridis cover, slope, aspect, pastoral value, species richness, Shannon index, and 1788 ecological indicators for nutrients, light, and moisture (Landolt indexes). Both dimensions presented are 1789 significant (\*\*\*p < 0.001). (A) Botanical surveys are represented for Bovonne 1 (+), Bovonne 2 (x), 1790 Champlong (o), and Val Vogna ( $\Delta$ ). (B) Plant species are represented by numbers (detailed below) for 1791 the most important species and by dots for the remaining species. (1) Vaccinium vitis-idaea, (2) 1792 Juniperus nana, (3) Cryptogramma crispa, (4) Gymnocarpium Dryopteris, (5) Astrantia minor, (6) 1793 Rhododendron ferrugineum, (7) Arnica montana, (8) Avenella flexuosa, (9) Festuca scabriculmis, (10) 1794 Rosa pendulina, (11) Vaccinium myrtillus, (12) Calamagrostis villosa, (13) Melampyrum sylvaticum, 1795 (14) Plantago lanceolata, (15) Epilobium montanum, (16) Medicago lupulina, (17) Thlaspi montanum, 1796 (18) Polygala alpestris, (19) Molinia arundinacea, (20) Hypericum richeri, (21) Festuca pratensis, (22) 1797 Trifolium pratense, (23) Arabis ciliata, (24) Rumex alpestris, (25) Campanula latifolia, (26) Capsella 1798 bursa-pastoris, (27) Chenopodium bonus-henricus, (28) Trifolium badium, (29) Cardamine resedifolia, 1799 (30) Adenostyles alliariae, (31) Acer pseudoplatanus, (32) Rubus saxatilis, (33) Thalictrum 1800 aquilegiifolium, (34) Saxifraga rotundifolia, (35) Cicerbita alpina, (36) Urtica dioica, (37) Dryopteris 1801 dilatata, (38) Rubus idaeus, (39) Athyrium filix-femina, (40) Prenanthes purpurea, (41) Sorbus 1802 aucuparia, (42) Picea abies, and (43) Oxalis acetosella.



Figure 23 Effects of four covariates on livestock spatial distribution. The dots show the mean estimated
effects and the line the 95% confidence interval, in the paddocks of Bovonne 1 (black line), Bovonne 2
(gray dashed line), Champlong (black dashed line), and Val Vogna (gray dotted line) for the three
grazing periods (P1, P2, and P3).

1808 1809

## 1810 Discussion

1811

Overall, plant communities with higher A. viridis cover had lower plant diversity and were 1812 dominated by a few broad-leaved species, like A. alliariae and C. alpina, which prefer N-enriched 1813 1814 conditions. These results support the findings of Anthelme et al. (2001) and Zehnder et al. (2020), who 1815 also showed a decline in alpine plant diversity with A. viridis encroachment. The few species that survive 1816 in A. viridis-dominated areas are able to take advantage of the N-enrichment and increased shading, and 1817 they replace many typical pasture species that are highly light demanding. Interestingly, other than broad-leaved species, the understory vegetation of many A. viridis patches was dominated by ferns (in 1818 particular, A. *filix-femina* and D. *dilatata*). These ferns are also highly shade tolerant, but they typically 1819

prefer areas with lower N levels, compared to the broad-leaved species (Landolt et al. 2010). They may
therefore be more abundant in areas recently invaded by *A. viridis* where N levels have not increased so
much. These results show that encroachment by *A. viridis* threatens the diversity of Alpine pastures and
leads to a loss of typical pasture species.

1824

1825 The Highland cattle did not avoid patches with a high density of A. viridis. In fact, they were able 1826 to graze in most A. viridis-covered areas, therefore indicating that they could be valuable in grazing and 1827 reducing A. viridis patches. In contrast to many other breeds (e.g., Homburger et al. 2015), Highland 1828 cattle were also capable of grazing on the steepest slopes and were able to spend time in areas further from water sources, as they were not significantly influenced by these harsh conditions. This is in line 1829 1830 with the observations of Pauler et al. (2020a) who found that Highland cattle used space more evenly 1831 and avoid steep slopes less than other breeds. Moreover, cattle even preferred A. viridis patches and steep slopes in Champlong, during certain grazing periods, which shows that cattle are able to move to 1832 areas with the most unfavorable conditions and can stay there for relatively long periods (approximately 1833 1834 2 weeks). Cattle also responded differently to the various factors during the time they were on the paddocks. This indicates that the herds may explore the paddock intensively at the beginning of the 1835 grazing period before selecting particular areas later on. However, despite the fact that Highland cattle 1836 1837 graze less selectively on plants compared to other breeds (Pauler et al. 2020b), they were still mostly attracted to valuable pastures. Thus, providing a mosaic of open pasture areas with higher quality forage 1838 in A. viridis-encroached paddocks may be a good solution to respect grazing preferences while 1839 increasing grazing pressure on A. viridis-encroached patches. Moreover, this type of setting would 1840 enhance the potential for seed translocation through endo- and epi-zoochory by Highland cattle 1841 1842 (Mouissie 2004; Cosyns et al. 2005). Indeed, in the study of Pauler et al. (2019), plant species relying on epizoochory were significantly more frequent in pastures grazed by Highland cattle than in paddocks 1843 grazed by other breeds, probably because the long fur of this breed is ideal for transporting seeds. Animal 1844 1845 movements might thus provide additional seed translocation fluxes from pastures to encroached areas 1846 to facilitate the restoration of typical pasture vegetation in the long-term (Pittarello et al. 2016a). However, future research is needed to assess the simultaneous effects of cattle grazing, trampling, and 1847 seed transportation on the restoration of pasture vegetation in A. viridis-encroached areas. We observed 1848 considerable impact of the cattle on vegetation within the encroached areas (data not shown), including 1849 1850 intense defoliation of A. viridis shrubs and a reduction of their canopy cover, due to browsing, as well 1851 as damage to branches due to cattle movement and scratching. Moreover, an increase in bare soil due to livestock trampling and a considerable number of dung pats was observed within A. viridis-encroached 1852 1853 areas. If repeated for several years, these effects of the cattle could provide favorable conditions for the 1854 recolonization of typical pasture vegetation in formerly encroached areas. The repetition of the botanical surveys along the fixed vegetation transects installed during this study could allow us to assess the 1855 medium- and long-term impacts produced by Highland cattle on vegetation. In addition, testing 1856 1857 improved techniques to attract livestock to the most encroached areas, such as the placement of specific 1858 attractive points (Pittarello et al. 2016a; Bailey et al. 2019), might be relevant to further increase the 1859 grazing pressure and thus livestock impacts on A. viridis-encroached subalpine pastures. In conclusion, 1860 our results show that Highland cattle can graze in harsh environmental conditions and exploit A. viridis-1861 encroached pastures. This suggests that they have a high potential to reduce A. viridis encroachment in 1862 the long-term.

	CHAPTER V: Use of molasses-based blocks to modify grazing patterns and
	increase Highland cattle impacts on Alnus viridis-encroached pastures
-	
	Pagad on Syangk M. Noto C. Mariatta D. Dittarallo M. Darbaria D. Langti M. Allon E. Darsti E. Darba
	Dascu on. Svensk IVI, INDIA O, IVIATIONE F, FINALEHO IVI, DAIDENS D, LORAN IVI, Allan E, PETOTI E, PTODO M (2022) Use of molasses based blocks to modify grazing patterns and increases Highland acttle impacts
	on <i>Alnus viridis</i> -encroached pastures. Frontiers in Ecology and Evolution. https://doi.org/10.3389/fevo.

1909 2022.849809

## 1910 Abstract

1911

1912 Alnus viridis is a pioneer species that has expanded in Central Europe in the last decades, causing 1913 a series of negative agro-environmental impacts. Robust livestockgrazing could be used as a targeted tool to reduce its encroachment, but more information is needed to find the best approach to achieve 1914 this goal. In this study, we assessed the potential of molasses-based blocks (MB) to lure Highland cattle 1915 into A. viridis-encroached areas and monitored impacts on the vegetation after grazing. In 2019 and 1916 2020, two Highland cattle herds equipped with GPS collars were placed in three paddocks in the Swiss 1917 and Italian Alps, differing in the degree of A. viridis encroachment. In 2020, MB were added to highly 1918 1919 encroached areas within each paddock to attract the herds to feed on A. viridis. Botanical surveys 1920 were carried out before and after grazing, around MB and control areas. Highland cattle grazed 1921 significantly more around MB (up to 50 m from the MB) compared to the previous year(i.e., same area 1922 without MB) and compared to control areas. The increased targeted grazing around MB led to a significant decrease in herbaceous cover and an increase in bare soil compared to control areas. Livestock 1923 1924 grazing and trampling significantly reduced the cover of ferns, tall herbs, medium and small herbs, and woody species around MB compared to control areas. A. viridis leaves and branches were significantly 1925 removed and damaged up to 10 m from the MB, due to the more intense livestock grazing. Such results 1926 1927 highlight the potential of this management regime to effectively reduce A. viridis encroachment in montane grasslands. 1928

## 1929 Introduction

## 1930

1931 During the last century, socio-economic transformations have led to a large-scale decrease in agro-1932 pastoral activities across the mountain areas of Europe, resulting in many challenges for grassland management and biodiversity conservation (MacDonald et al. 2000; Valkó et al. 2018). For instance, in 1933 Switzerland, the last 30 years have witnessed a significant decrease in grassland area in alpine regions 1934 (Strebel and Bühler 2015; Zehnder et al. 2016a). The reduction of livestock farming has caused profound 1935 1936 landscape modification and widespread shrub and tree encroachment in former meadows and pastures 1937 (Estel et al. 2015). For example, from 1985 to 2013, shrublands and forests increased by 10.6% across 1938 Switzerland, with the largest increases in the Alps (Abegg et al. 2020). Encroachment of montane grasslands by woody species has been even more pronounced in the Italian Alps (Orlandi et al. 2016). 1939 1940 Shrublands now cover an area of 679 km<sup>2</sup> in Switzerland (Abegg et al. 2020), with about 70% of them 1941 composed by green alder [Alnus viridis (Chaix.) D. C.], which is among the most rapidly expanding shrub species in Central Europe (Anthelme et al. 2007). Alnus viridis is a pioneer shrub species that lives 1942 in symbiosis with the N<sub>2</sub>-fixing actinomycete Frankia alni (Huss-Daniel 1997). It is found mostly in 1943 1944 steep, north and west-facing slopes, but it can easily expand into other habitats in montane environments, 1945 thanks to its efficient colonization ability and substantial seed production (Farmer et al. 1985; Caviezel 1946 et al. 2017). Its presence is strongly affected by land-use intensity, as land-abandonment is a key driver 1947 of its spread (Caviezel et al. 2017). 1948

1949 Encroachment by A. viridis can have several negative agro-environmental impacts on montane grasslands, which in turn reduce the provision of key ecosystem services for society. For instance, A. 1950 1951 viridis encroachment prevents forest succession, and causes nitrogen enrichment in soils leading to increased nitrate leaching and higher risk of dissolved organic carbon leaching (Bühlmann et al. 2016; 1952 Hunziker et al. 2017). This can result in soil acidification, water pollution and gaseous nitrogen losses 1953 1954 (Caviezel et al. 2014; Bühlmann et al. 2017). van den Bergh et al. (2018) also showed that A. viridis-1955 encroachment increases the evaporative water loss. Moreover, A. viridis-dominated shrublands are 1956 characterized by a lower forage quality and host lower animal and plant diversity than adjacent grasslands (Anthelme et al. 2001; Bühlmann et al. 2014; Svensk et al. 2021). A recent study by Zehnder 1957 1958 et al. (2020) showed that A. viridis encroachment resulted in a rapid reduction in plant species richness 1959 and grassland specialist species, with dense A. viridis patches hosting 62% less species than nearby open 1960 pastures. This decrease in biodiversity is linked to reduced light levels in highly encroached areas, as well as to soil nitrogen enrichment. Indeed, only a few tall and shade-tolerant plants with broad leaves, 1961 1962 such as Adenostyles alliariae (Gouan) A. Kern and Cicerbita alpina L. (Wallr.), together with a few fern 1963 species, are able to adapt to these ecological conditions and dominate the understory vegetation of A. viridis shrublands (Svensk et al. 2021). Furthermore, in contrast to coniferous forests, A. viridis stands 1964 do not provide protection against erosion and avalanches on steep slopes, mostly due to the elasticity of 1965 their branches that easily bend under snow pressure (Caviezel et al. 2014). Their resistance to this 1966 1967 environmental pressure provides an advantage for A. viridis in these areas, compared to other shrubs or trees that can easily break under such disturbance. Finally, the encroachment by A. viridis can also 1968 1969 adversely impact landscape quality in montane areas, resulting in reduced attractiveness for tourists.

1970

Because *A. viridis* predominantly establishes on steep slopes and marginal locations, with few roads, the mechanical removal of this shrub species can be technically difficult, expensive and time consuming. One alternative and sustainable nature-based solution to counteract shrub encroachment could be the use of targeted grazing (Elias and Tischew 2016; Elias et al. 2018; Pauler et al. 2022b). Meisser et al. (2014) monitored the grazing behavior of Hérens cows in *A. viridis* dominated pastures and showed that they did spend time in half or more encroached areas, despite their usual preference for 1977 open areas. However, many shrub species like A. viridis are not palatable for production-oriented livestock due to their low foliage digestibility. Stević et al. (2010) found that A. viridis leaves 1978 contained an average of 4.4% of tannins, which could eventually cause an astringent taste and reduce 1979 palatability (Kumar and Vaithiyanathan 1990). Nevertheless, some robust livestock species and breeds 1980 have higher resistance to tannins, with ruminal bacterial populations that can better degrade lignified 1981 1982 material, allowing them to feed on shrubs and digest their leaves (Berry et al. 2002; Marques et al. 2017). 1983 For instance, previous studies have shown that sheep and goats can efficiently feed on woody plants and significantly reduce their cover (Iussig et al. 2015a; Álvarez-Martínez et al. 2016; Pauler et al. 2022b). 1984 1985 Some cattle breeds can also feed on shrub species (Zehnder et al. 2016a; Pauler et al. 2019). For example, Highland cattle, a robust breed originating from Scotland, are able to graze on low quality shrub foliage 1986 1987 (Pauler et al. 2020a) due to their low maintenance energy requirements and their more efficient use of 1988 nutrients from the vegetation (Berry et al. 2002). This has recently led, together with the low costs of their maintenance and care, to an increased rearing of this livestock breed in alpine regions (Pauler et 1989 1990 al. 2020b). Previous studies have demonstrated their capacity to reduce woody plant species cover over 1991 time, with a turnover in plant diversity (Pauler et al. 2019, 2020a). In addition to the direct grazing of 1992 the leaves, Highland cattle are also able to damage shrub branches and trunks thanks to their long horns (Svensk et al. 2021), even if they do not directly debark trees as some robust goat or sheep breeds do 1993 1994 (Pauler et al. 2022b). Recently, Svensk et al. (2021) showed that Highland cattle can graze on steep montane pastures characterized by high A. viridis cover and associated low forage quality vegetation in 1995 1996 the understory. Therefore, Highland cattle grazing could be an efficient and sustainable tool to reduce 1997 A. viridis encroachment and restore encroached pastures in the long-term.

1998

1999 Together with cattle feeding behavior, livestock management techniques are also key elements to 2000 increase livestock impacts on targeted shrub-encroached vegetation. For instance, livestock supplements could be used to attract them to underused and shrub-encroached locations (Probo et al. 2013, 2016). 2001 2002 Different types of dietary supplementation exist, mainly composed of salt (i.e., mineral mix 2003 supplements) or sugar (i.e., molasses-based blocks, MB). Previous studies have already demonstrated 2004 the efficacy of mineral supplements in attracting beef cattle herds within steep montane shrubencroached areas (Probo et al. 2013; Pittarello et al. 2016a). For example, in a 5-year study, Probo et al. 2005 2006 (2016) highlighted a significant reduction in shrub cover, together with the establishment of typical 2007 pasture species with higher forage quality, thanks to the effects produced by grazing, trampling, seed 2008 and dung translocation at mineral supplement locations. Dehydrated MB were also proven to be efficient 2009 in influencing cattle grazing patterns in unfavorable field conditions (i.e., steep slopes, far from water sources and usually undergrazed zones) and across large areas in the North American steppes (Bailey 2010 2011 and Welling 1999; Bailey et al. 2001). However, they have never been tested in montane shrub-2012 encroached areas, despite their lower cost and labor compared to fencing and herding. The MB for cattle grazing management provides different advantages, such as an enrichment of cattle diets through 2013 2014 mineral supplementation, that can also reduce the risks of foot pathology and mycotoxicosis, and an 2015 enhancement of the intake of forage with low palatability, thanks to their appetizing role (Mordenti et 2016 al. 2021). However, more information is needed on the efficiency of molasses-based supplements in 2017 changing livestock spatial distribution and increasing the cover of target plant species of functional 2018 groups, in montane environments. Indeed, previous studies (e.g., Tocco et al. 2013), showed that the 2019 analysis of functional group cover in the short-term can be essential to assess the effectiveness of targeted grazing techniques in a longer term. 2020 2021

In the present study, we placed MB on *A. viridis*-encroached pastures to attract Highland cattle herds and increase their effects on shrub vegetation. Specifically, we aimed to investigate: (i) the effect of strategically placed MB on Highland cattle spatial distribution and (ii) the impacts of targeted grazing
by livestock around MB on *A. viridis* shrubs, understory plant functional groups and soil cover. We hypothesized that (i) Highland cattle would significantly use more the areas around MB, and (ii) their targeted grazing and trampling pressure would have a higher impact on *A. viridis* shrubs around MB, with an increased removal of leaves and damage on trunks and branches compared to control areas. Simultaneously, we expected (iii) the understory vegetation to be more affected around MB, with an increase in bare soil due to livestock grazing and trampling, which could lead to a potential recolonization of those areas by typical pasture species in the long-term.

#### 2032 2033

## 2034 Methods

2035 2036 2037

# 1. Study areas and grazing management

2038 During the summer seasons of 2019 and 2020, two Highland cattle herds were placed in three A. 2039 viridis-encroached paddocks in the Swiss and Italian Alps. The first one (paddock 1, 17.88 ha) was 2040 located in Val Vogna, in the province of Vercelli (Italy). The other two paddocks (paddock 2, 8.26 ha and paddock 3, 7.67 ha) were located in Bovonne, in the canton of Vaud (Switzerland) and were grazed 2041 2042 by the same herd. All paddocks were grazed at a comparable stocking rate between years (Table 4) and had similar topographical conditions, with an elevation of 1,861 45 m a.s.l (mean  $\pm$  s.e.) and slope of 23 2043  $\pm$  8° (mean  $\pm$  s.e.). The three paddocks were representative of an A. viridis cover gradient, with an 2044 average cover of 20, 61, and 71%, respectively, in paddock 1, 2, and 3. The herds grazed in the summer 2045 2046 pastures from the middle of June to the beginning of September (Table 4). All the herds included 2047 cow/calf pairs and heifers, varying in age from 6 months to 17 years (with an average of 5 years for 2048 paddock 1 and 4 years for paddock 2 and 3) and about 70% of the animals were present in both years at 2049 the same site. A water trough was installed in paddocks 2 and 3, while natural streams were present in 2050 paddock 1. In each herd and during both years, six to ten cows (Table 4) were equipped with GPS collars (Followit AB, Tellus GPS System collars, Sweden) that recorded their position every 10 min during the 2051 whole grazing period, with an accuracy of 2-5 m. 2052

Year	Paddock	Grazing period	Number of grazing days	Livestockunits (LU <sup>a</sup> )	Grazable area (ha)	Stocking rate (LU/ha × year)	Number of GPS collars
2019	Paddock 1	July 19th to September 3rd	44	45.4	17.88	0.31	6
	Paddock 2	July 2 <sup>nd</sup> to 19 <sup>th</sup>	17	29.8	8.26	0.17	8
	Paddock 3	July 30 <sup>th</sup> to August 17 <sup>th</sup>	19	29.8	7.67	0.19	8
2020	Paddock 1	July 20th to August 18th	29	70.4	17.88	0.31	8
	Paddock 2	June 15 <sup>th</sup> to July 2 <sup>nd</sup>	17	29.6	8.26	0.17	10
	Paddock 3	July 2nd to 20th	18	29.6	7.67	0.19	10

**Table 4** Grazing periods, grazable area, livestock stocking rates and number of GPS collars in the study areas in 2019 and 2020.

**2054** <sup>a</sup>LU, Livestock Unit. One livestock unit = 1 animal of 500 kg.

2055 In 2020, five dehydrated MB (with 2–3% of residual moisture) of 22.5 kg each were added to each paddock as attractive points. They were provided within small boxes of  $40 \times 28 \times 20$  cm. They were 2056 mostly composed of sugar (40%), which has an appetizing effect and fosters the intake of low forage 2057 quality vegetation (Mordenti et al. 2021), and contained mineral supplements which are often lacking 2058 in natural montane environments (Schlegel and Kessler 2001), thus complementing cattle feeding 2059 2060 (detailed composition available in Table S2). The number of blocks was defined based on the average 2061 consumption by cattle given by the producer (i.e.,  $35-50 \text{ g/calf} \times \text{day}$ , 100 g/heifer day, and 150-2062  $200 \text{ g/cow} \times \text{day}$ ). The consumption of MB was monitored in each paddock every 2 days to check that 2063 enough molasses was available during the grazing period. At the end of the grazing period, the MB were weighed and the average consumption per animal was estimated by dividing the total amount consumed 2064 2065 by the number of animals and grazing days. The MB were placed at five points along a 40-m line, lying along a contour line, and separated by 10 m from each other (Figure S5), in highly A. viridis-encroached 2066 areas (i.e., areas with more than 2/3 of A. viridis cover). A control line was also established in each 2067 2068 paddock in areas with comparable A. viridis cover, slope, botanical composition and distance to water 2069 sources. These two similar zones (190  $\pm$  72 m apart) were identified in each paddock and assigned 2070 randomly to either control or MB areas before the grazing season of 2020. Moreover, to avoid any preexisting effect of the area on cattle distribution, we also checked that the MB and control locations were 2071 2072 similarly exploited by livestock in 2019, before the MB were established in 2020. Around control and MB lines, buffer areas with a radius of 10 and 50 m were created in a GIS environment, and the number 2073 2074 of GPS positions was calculated for each cow within each buffer (using QGIS 3.6 software). As one GPS location was recorded every 10 min, we calculated the average number of minutes a cow spent per 2075 day in every buffer area. The 10-m buffer was used to assess the attractive effect in a small area, in 2076 2077 which livestock were likely present to actively consume MB, while the 50-m buffer was used to estimate 2078 the attractive effect on a larger scale, i.e., including areas where livestock grazed and walked around 2079 MB locations.

2080 2081

2082

2083

# 2. Vegetation surveys

2084 Around both MB and control points, botanical surveys were carried out in 2020 both before grazing 2085 (June-July) and after grazing (August), in cross-shaped vegetation transects of 10 meters (see Figure S5), using the vertical point-quadrat method (Daget and Poissonet 1971). At 50 cm intervals along each 2086 2087 transect, the vascular plant species touching a steel needle up to a grazable height (i.e., 1.8 m) were 2088 identified and recorded. To account for rare species around the transect, all other species within a one 2089 meter buffer around the transect were also recorded (Kohler et al. 2004). Each line of MB and control 2090 points in all three paddocks was made up of 16 transects (i.e., 48 vegetation transects in control areas and 48 in MB areas in total). The percentages of herbaceous cover and bare soil were visually assessed 2091 2092 before and after grazing within a one-meter buffer around each transect, to assess the changes in vegetation cover produced by livestock targeted grazing and trampling. Plant species nomenclature 2093 2094 followed Aeschimann et al. (2004).

2095

Along the vegetation transect, the percentage species cover (%SC) was calculated by converting the recorded frequency of occurrence of each plant species to 100 measurements. A %SC of 0.3% was assigned to the species found only in the 1-m buffer zone and not along the transect, following Pittarello et al. (2016a). Species were grouped in three main functional groups (see **Table S3**) that were common among all paddocks and typical of the understory of *A. viridis*-encroached pastures (Svensk et al. 2021): (1) Ferns and tall herbs, i.e., all ferns and tall broad-leaved forbs having a leaf diameter greater than 10 cm and taller than 40 cm, following Pignatti (1982); (2) medium and small herbs, i.e., other nongraminoid species that were not classified as tall herbs; and 3) woody, i.e., all woody species (including A. *viridis*). Graminoids were not taken into account as they were a minor component of the understory vegetation, representing only  $5.9 \pm 3.1\%$  on average (mean  $\pm$  SE) of the vegetation cover in each paddock (with a maximum of 11.5% in paddock 1).

2107

2108 Along each transect three A. viridis shrubs were selected every 3-4 m and marked. We did not 2109 include the central transect in this selection as the central transects had two MBs close to them. One 2110 branch from each tree was selected to assess the number of living leaves before and after grazing, and 2111 thus estimate the removal of A. viridis leaves by Highland cattle, and the damage done to the observed branch. Whenever the branch was totally broken and untraceable after grazing, the number of remaining 2112 2113 living leaves was considered equal to zero. The damage made on A. viridis branches through grazing, scratching or trampling was also visually assessed with the following scale: 0 (no damage), 1 (moderate 2114 2115 damage), 2 (intense damage) and 3 (branch totally damaged or broken). The maximum height at which 2116 damage was observed on each branch was also recorded.

2117

2120

2122

For the analyses of soil and functional group cover as well as leaf removal, a response ratio (RR)was computed for all the assessed variables according to the following formula:

2121 
$$RR = \frac{Value_{Post} - Value_{Pre}}{Value_{Pre}}$$

where "ValuePost" is the value measured after grazing and "ValuePre" the value measured before
grazing. This formula provides an indication of the effect size, which is not biased by the initial (before
grazing) differences among replicates. A negative RR indicates that the value decreased after grazing,
while a positive RR indicates that the value increased after grazing.

2127 2128

2129

2130

## 3. Statistical analysis

2131 All statistical analyses were performed using R version 3.4.4 (R Core Team, 2017). The effects of treatment (control vs. MB), the year (2019, 2020) and their interactions on the spatial distribution of 2132 2133 cows were tested separately for the 10- and 50-m buffers by using a linear mixed-effect model (lme, 2134 package "nlme"), with "paddock" as a random factor. Spatial distribution of cows was measured as the 2135 average time spent by a cow at the herd level within the buffer (minutes  $day^{-1} cow^{-1}$ , obtained from GPS 2136 location counts), i.e., the sum of the minutes spent by all GPS-equipped cows in the considered buffer, 2137 divided by the number of GPS-equipped cows. The effects of treatment (control vs. MB) on 2020 soil cover (RRs of herbaceous cover and bare soil) and on functional group cover (RRs of ferns and tall 2138 2139 herbs, medium and small herbs, and woody species cover) were tested using generalized least square 2140 models (GLS), with treatment (control vs. MB) as fixed factors and coordinates of the transects, nested in paddock, as random effects. This random effect structure takes into account the nested structure of 2141 2142 the data and accounts for any residual spatial autocorrelation among neighboring transects. The effects 2143 of MB, distance of shrubs along the transect, and their interactions, on the RR of A. viridis leaves were 2144 tested using the same type of GLS model, again with the coordinates of the transects nested in paddock. 2145 Although the GLS analysis takes into account the potential spatial autocorrelation and 2146 pseudoreplication, we carried out an additional, conservative analysis in which we analyzed only the average RR in each area of the paddocks (i.e., 3 control points vs. 3 MB, one control and one MB from 2147 2148 each paddock: 6 data points in total), using ANOVA. The ANOVA has much lower power than the GLS 2149 model but is completely free from any spatial autocorrelation or pseudoreplication issues. Post hoc tests were performed for the models when significant effects were detected (Tukey's test, P < 0.05), and additional Student's test (*t*-test) were performed to assess the difference of RRs from zero.

- 2152
- 2153
- 2154 **Results**
- 2155 2156
- 2157

2161

# 1. Effects of molasses-based blocks placement on livestock spatial distribution

Based on the remaining molasses after grazing, we calculated that each animal consumed 134 g of molasses per day on average. All MB (except two placed in paddock 3) were completely consumed at the end of each grazing period.

There were no significant differences in the average number of minutes spent by cows between control and MB areas in 2019, in both 10 and 50-m buffers (P = 0.99 and P = 0.78, respectively; **Figure 24** and **Table S4**), indicating that the locations chosen were equally attractive to livestock, before the MB were placed in 2020. There was a significant increase of livestock use in MB areas in 2020 compared to 2019 for both 10-m (MB Y, P < 0.001, + 771% on average; **Figure 24A**) and 50-m (MB Y, P < 0.05, + 166% on average; **Figure 24B**) buffers.



2169

**Figure 24** Number of minutes spent (mean  $\pm$  SE) per day per cow within the herd in 10-m buffers (A) and 50-m buffers (B) in 2019 and 2020 for both molasses-based blocks (MB, gray) and control (white) areas. Significance of treatment (MB), year (Y) and their interaction (MB  $\times$  Y) is reported on the graph ("n.s" as non significant, "\*" for p < 0.05, "\*\*" for p < 0.01, "\*\*\*" for p < 0.001). Different letters indicate significant differences (Tukey's test, P < 0.05) between areas for both years.

- 2175
- 2176

## 2. Effects of livestock on soil cover

The percentage of bare soil was highly impacted by livestock targeted grazing and trampling. There 2179 2180 was a significant decrease in herbaceous cover and a significant increase in bare soil after grazing, in both control and MB areas, with response ratios always significantly different from zero (P < 0.001, 2181 Figure 25 and Table S4). The impacts of livestock around the MB always had a significant effect on 2182 2183 both herbaceous cover and bare soil (P < 0.001, Figure 25), with a higher impact on bare soil around 2184 MB compared to control areas. The herbaceous cover had an average RR of -0.77 around MBs, and 2185 decreased from 73.5% before grazing to 16.2% after grazing. In control areas, herbaceous cover had an 2186 average RR of -0.39 and decreased from 61.9% before grazing to 35.5% after grazing. On the other 2187 hand, the percentage of bare soil had an average RR of 4.23 around MB, and represented 17.1% before 2188 grazing and 76.2% after grazing. In control areas, bare soil had an average RR of 1.68, and represented 29.2% before grazing and 56.7% after grazing. The ANOVA analysis performed on the average RR 2189 2190 cover per paddock provided the same results, except for percentage of bare soil for which the effect of MB was marginally significant (see Table S5). 2191





**2194Figure 25** Response ratio (mean  $\pm$  SE) of herbaceous cover (A) and bare soil (B) in both molasses-based**2195**blocks (MB, gray) and control (white) areas. Different letters indicate significant differences (Tukey's**2196**test, P < 0.05) between areas. Response ratios from both control and MB areas were significantly</td>**2197**different from zero for both herbaceous cover and bare soil (*t*-test, P < 0.001).</td>

2198 2199

2193

2200 2201

# 3. Effects of livestock on *Alnus viridis* shrubs

2202 The A. viridis shrubs were highly damaged by Highland cattle targeted grazing. There was a 2203 significant decrease in the number of A. viridis leaves after grazing in both control and MB areas, with 2204 a higher decrease around MB and negative response ratios significantly different from zero (P < 0.001, Figure 26 and Table S4). The interaction between MB and distance was significant (P < 0.05), with the 2205 removal being higher on shrubs closer to the MB compared to further shrubs, while in control areas the 2206 2207 effect was the same independent of the distance. In addition to leaf removal, damage on A. viridis 2208 branches was assessed at MB locations at an average height of  $1.48 \pm 0.53$  m (mean SE), with 68% of 2209 branches having damage scores between 1 and 2 (moderate to intense damages) and 10% with damage

- scores of 3 (very severe damage or broken branches). Reducing our dataset to 6 data points and analyzing
- the average RR of number of A. viridis leaves showed that the effect of MB was also significant (see

**2212 Table S5**).





**Figure 26** Response ratio (mean  $\pm$  SE) of *Alnus viridis* remaining living leaves in both molasses-based blocks (MB, gray) and control (white) areas. Different letters indicate significant differences between areas (Tukey's test, P < 0.05). Response ratios from both control and MB areas were significantly different from zero (*t*-test, P < 0.001).

2231 2232

2233

2243

# 4. Effects of livestock on understory plant functional group cover

2234 A total of 149 plant species were recorded during the botanical surveys in all paddocks (the species 2235 list and their corresponding functional group are available in Table S3). Ferns and tall herbs included 37 species and had the highest % SC (44.4%), with Adenostyles alliariae (14.1%), Athyrium filix-femina 2236 2237 (L.) Roth (10.4%) and Dryopteris dilatata (Hoffm.) A. Gray (4.3%) being the most dominant species. 2238 Most species (78) were medium and small herbs (23.5%), with Ranunculus aconitifolius L. (8.7%) Stellaria nemorum L. (2.7%) and Viola biflora L. (2.2%) being the most dominant. Woody species 2239 2240 (26.1%) comprised 14 species, including Alnus viridis (18.5%), Vaccinium myrtillus L. (2.0%) and Rhododendron ferrugineum L. (1.5%). Graminoids were not abundant in the botanical surveys (20 2241 2242 species and 5.9%).

2244 The increased targeted grazing and trampling around MB had a significant impact on understory plant functional groups. There was a significant decrease in fern and tall herb cover and in medium and 2245 2246 small herb cover after grazing in both control and MB areas, with negative response ratios always significantly different from zero (P < 0.001, Figure 27A, B and Table S4). The presence of MB always 2247 2248 had a significant effect on both groups, leading to a higher decrease compared to control areas (P <2249 0.001, Figure 27A, B). Woody species decreased significantly more around MB than in control areas 2250 (P < 0.001; Figure 27C), in which they were not significantly damaged, with response ratios not 2251 different from zero ( $-0.11 \pm 0.07$ , P = 0.10). Reducing our dataset to only 6 data points and analyzing 2252 the average RR of functional groups showed the same results, except for fern and tall herb cover for 2253 which the effect of MB was not significant (see Table S5).



2255

2256Figure 27 Response ratio (mean  $\pm$  SE) of the cover of ferns and tall herbs (A), medium and small herbs2257(B) and woody species (C) for both molasses-based blocks (MB, gray) and control (white) areas.2258Different letters indicate significant differences (Tukey's test, P < 0.05) among areas. Response ratios</td>2259from both control and MB areas were significantly different from zero for all functional groups (*t*-test,2260P < 0.001), except for woody plants where the control area showed an average response ratio not</td>2261different from zero (*t*-test, P = 0.104).

2264 Discussion

2265

2262 2263

2266 Overall, the strategic placement of MB significantly altered Highland cattle spatial distribution, and 2267 increased livestock use of areas around MB locations, compared to the previous year and to control 2268 areas. This result confirmed our first hypothesis that Highland cattle were attracted to MB and that they were able to use steep and highly encroached A. viridis areas, as recently pointed out by Svensk et al. 2269 2270 (2021). The results on the effectiveness of MB are thus consistent with those found by Bailey and Welling (1999), who showed that they could attract herds into underused rangelands with poor quality 2271 forage. Those authors assessed the efficiency of dehydrated blocks in un-encroached zones with gentle 2272 2273 to moderate slopes, while our study showed that such strategic placements can attract herds even in areas 2274 with steeper slopes and high levels of woody species encroachment, where grazing conditions could be more challenging. When analyzing the attractive effect at different spatial scales, a significant increase 2275 2276 in the use of areas up to 50-m from MB locations, compared to control areas, was detected. This 50-m 2277 scale effect of MB underlines the potential of such management techniques to increase livestock use over large A. viridis encroached patches. The effect of MB within 10-m buffers was even more 2278 2279 significant, with substantially increased livestock use at a close range near the molasses-based blocks. 2280 Such measurements at different spatial scales highlight the influence of MB on Highland cattle spatial 2281 distribution, with this type of management enabling cattle to increase their visits to the surrounding 2282 encroached zones once they are attracted by the molasses. Other studies have also shown high potential 2283 for different strategic placements to reduce shrub-encroachment at different scales, and to attract herds into under-grazed areas (Bailey and Welling 2007; Bailey and Jensen 2008; Pittarello et al. 2016a). In 2284 particular, Pittarello et al. (2016a) found a significant attractive effect at 10- and 50-m around 2285 supplement blocks in dwarf-shrub encroached montane pastures, using a different supplement type 2286 (mineral mix supplements) for another cattle breed (Piedmontese breed). In our study, under comparable 2287

mountain topographic conditions, livestock use and supplement consumption were much higher, with 2288 134 g of molasses consumed per animal per day, corresponding to ca. 80 g of minerals without taking 2289 into account the 40% of sugar from molasses content (see Table S2) compared to 13.7 g of mineral mix 2290 2291 supplement in Pittarello et al. (2016a), suggesting a higher attractiveness and efficiency of molassesbased than mineral mix blocks in modifying livestock spatial distribution. Indeed, the average time spent 2292 2293 around MB (i.e., 74 min  $cow^{-1} day^{-1}$ ) was much higher than the 18 min  $cow^{-1} day^{-1}$  around mineral mix supplements in a 50-m buffer found by Pittarello et al. (2016a). Furthermore, the familiarity of the cattle 2294 2295 with the paddock characteristics might be an important factor to consider when implementing such 2296 management in the long term, as the exploration behavior could increase over time and have an enhanced effect on vegetation. 2297

2299 Overall, the increased use by Highland cattle of areas with MB led to a significant removal of leaves and damage to the branches of A. viridis shrubs. Moreover, it resulted in a decrease in herbaceous cover 2300 and an increase in bare soil after grazing, compared to control areas. Further, the cover of medium and 2301 2302 small herbs and woody plants was significantly reduced by the increased livestock use of MB areas. 2303 These impacts were related both to targeted grazing and to the mechanical damage caused by Highland cattle once attracted to the MB areas. Such damage may result from trampling, scratching and breaking 2304 2305 branches while walking (see Figure S6-10), as recently observed by Svensk et al. (2021). The significant effect of the interaction between MB and the distance of shrubs suggests a different effect of the distance 2306 2307 between control and MB areas. Indeed, large paths created by the animals were observed between MB and the surrounding area, due to grazing activity and movement from MB to water sources. While we 2308 could not differentiate between effects of grazing and trampling on the vegetation, Highland cattle were 2309 2310 observed to graze on species with particularly low forage quality, such as ferns (A. filix-femina, D. 2311 *dilatata*) and tall herbs (A. *alliariae*). This demonstrates the ability of this breed to feed not only on A. viridis shrubs but also on other unpalatable understory species, which is consistent with our second and 2312 third hypotheses. Previous studies have also shown that Highland cattle tend to be less selective with 2313 2314 regard to forage quality compared to other breeds, and are able to feed on woody plants (Pauler et al. 2020b, a). Moreover, they tend to be more adapted to low quality vegetation and lower nutrient intake, 2315 as they continue to gain weight under such constraining conditions (Berry et al. 2002). A. viridis leaves 2316 and the understory vegetation have also proven to be a valuable fodder resource, but only for certain 2317 2318 robust cattle breeds, such as Dexter cattle or Hérens cattle (Meisser et al. 2014; Zehnder et al. 2016a). 2319 Even if only measured in the short-term, the intense impacts exerted on A. viridis shrubs and other 2320 woody species indicate the potential for Highland cattle to reduce woody species encroachment in the medium- and long-term. 2321

2322

2298

2323 Maintaining Highland cattle grazing and the strategic placement of MB over the long term could enable typical pasture species to colonize areas where vegetation cover was highly impacted and new 2324 gaps were created. Indeed, several studies have shown that long-term targeted grazing by goats led to 2325 increased light conditions in formerly highly shrub-encroached pastures, with the establishment of light-2326 2327 demanding, low-growing and less competitive grassland species (Elias et al. 2018; Silva et al. 2019; 2328 Köhler et al. 2020). Similarly, we can expect cows to alleviate light competition for the understory 2329 vegetation cover (thanks to the combination of increased bare soil and removed of A. viridis leaves) 2330 likely producing a shift in plant functional groups in the long term, and an increase in plant diversity (Hautier et al. 2009). Moreover, to avoid possible risks of localized erosion linked to excessive livestock 2331 trampling, it would be advisable to regularly move MB to different shrub-encroached areas during the 2332 grazing season and throughout the years. This would also allow the expansion of the livestock impacts 2333 2334 on vegetation to a wider area (Probo et al. 2013). While our paddocks always had comparable stocking 2335 rates between years, they did not always have exactly the same stocking densities (e.g., paddock 1, in

which in the second year a bigger herd grazed for a shorter period compared to the first year). Therefore, 2336 2337 future studies with similar stocking densities among years would be useful to confirm the present findings. The assessment of the potential effect of social interactions within the herd (Stephenson et al. 2338 2016) could also be useful to refine the effect of MB in the herd at an individual level. Moreover, as 2339 Highland cattle periodically traveled from open pastures to highly encroached zones (Svensk et al. 2340 2341 2021), the restoration of former pastures could be enhanced by seed translocation through endo- and 2342 epi-zoochory. Indeed, a recent study (Pauler et al. 2019) demonstrated that a higher number of epizoochoric plant species were found in pastures grazed by Highland cattle compared to pastures grazed 2343 by production-oriented cattle breeds, since the long fur of the Highland cattle resulted in more efficient 2344 seed dispersal. The same study also found that the less selective grazing behavior of this breed led to 2345 2346 higher plant species richness in pastures, as Highland cattle consumed a larger range of species compared to other breeds. They were thus able to graze on less palatable dominant species and reduce 2347 their abundance for the benefit of other herbaceous species. Moreover, a high number of dung droppings 2348 was already observed around MB after grazing, which could further promote seed dispersal from 2349 2350 adjacent pastures through endozoochory (Cosyns et al. 2005). Indeed, even if other management 2351 strategies such as controlled fires or clear-cutting have proven effective at reducing shrub encroachment in montane environments, targeted grazing seems to be best suited to restore montane pastures, 2352 2353 especially considering the enhanced plant dispersion by livestock (Alados et al. 2019). In addition, the mechanical damage caused to A. viridis branches by livestock might increase pathogen attacks on this 2354 2355 shrub species and therefore reduce its spread. For example, fungi species of the genus Phytophthora can spread through water and have the potential to infect bark lesions of a plant, and have been reported to 2356 have severe impacts on alder shrubs including A. viridis, sometimes leading to mortality (Pisetta et al. 2357 2358 2012; Bregant et al. 2020).

2359 2360

## 2361 Conclusion

2362

In conclusion, our findings demonstrate that the strategic placement of molasses-based blocks was efficient in attracting Highland cattle toward areas highly invaded by *A. viridis*, despite the harsh terrain (steep slopes). Highland cattle successfully fed on, and damaged, *A. viridis* shrubs around the MB, thus significantly altering the understory vegetation through grazing and trampling, in just one grazing season. Highland cattle could thus have the potential to effectively reduce *A. viridis*-encroachment in the long term, and, by increasing light conditions for understory species and translocating seeds, they could promote montane pasture restoration.

CHAPTER VI: Nitrogen translocation by Highland cattle grazing in <i>Alnus</i>						
viridis-encroached pastures						
Deced on Swards M. Ditteralle M. Mariatta D. Nate C. Schweider M.K. Errord D. Det, '. G. All, E.						
Dased on: Svensk IVI, Pillareno IVI, Mariolle P, Nola G, Schneider IVI K, Frund D, Dubois S, Allan E, Droho M (2022) Nitrogen translocation by Highland actile graphicatic discussion in Alexandre II.						
F1000 IVI (2025) INITOGEN transformation by Fightand cattle grazing in <i>Almus virtuis</i> -encroached						

pastures. Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10705-023-10282-0

#### 2414 Abstract

2415

2416 During the last decades, Alnus viridis has expanded over former montane pastures and meadows, due to land use and abandonment. This nitrogen-fixing woody species has triggered negative agro-2417 environmental impacts, such as nitrogen (N) leaching, soil acidification and a reduced biodiversity. The 2418 aim of this study was to estimate the N translocation from A. viridis-encroached areas to adjacent open 2419 2420 pastures by Highland cattle. In 2019 and 2020, Highland cattle herds equipped with GPS collars were 2421 placed in four A. viridis-encroached paddocks across Italy and Switzerland. The N content was measured 2422 in A. viridis leaves, herbaceous vegetation, and cattle dung pats, which were collected throughout the 2423 grazing season. Using GPS locations and collar activity sensors, livestock activity phases were discriminated. The N ingested by cattle was estimated through the N content of herbaceous vegetation 2424 2425 and A. viridis leaves of vegetation patches visited by cattle during 24 h before dung sampling (N<sub>24H</sub>). The N content of herbaceous vegetation significantly increased with increasing A. viridis cover. The 2426 2427 average N content in dung pats ( $31.2 \pm 3.4 \text{ g kg}^{-1}$  DM) was higher than average values from literature on grazing cattle. Moreover, it was positively related to the N<sub>24H</sub>. Most of this N (29.5  $\pm$  10.3 kg ha<sup>-1</sup> 2428  $yr^{-1}$ ) was translocated towards resting areas, which generally occurred on flat open pastures. Our results 2429 highlight the potential of Highland cattle to effectively translocate part of the ingested N from A. viridis-2430 2431 encroached towards targeted open areas, thus bringing new perspective for forage yield and quality 2432 improvement in the long-term.

## 2433 Introduction

# 2434

Encroachment of grasslands by woody species is a worldwide phenomenon (Eldridge et al. 2011; 2435 Wieczorkowski and Lehmann 2022). During the last decades, European mountain chains have faced 2436 major socio-economic transformations, above all on marginal areas, such as a decrease in agro-pastoral 2437 activities and land abandonment, with a consequent increase in shrub encroachment (MacDonald et al. 2438 2000; Strebel and Bühler 2015; Orlandi et al. 2016). For instance, in Switzerland, shrub forests have 2439 2440 increased by 22% between 1983 and 2017, with the greatest expansion recorded in the Alps (Abegg et 2441 al. 2020). In Central Europe, Alnus viridis (Chaix., D.C.) is the most rapidly expanding shrub species, 2442 as it is a pioneer species that has efficient sexual and vegetative reproduction traits (Farmer et al. 1985; Mallik et al. 1997; Caviezel et al. 2017). In Switzerland, its expansion rate is two to three times faster 2443 2444 than the forest, and nowadays it represents 70% of the Swiss shrubland cover (Anthelme et al. 2007; Bühlmann et al. 2014; Abegg et al. 2020). This shrub can be found mostly in north and west facing steep 2445 slopes, but has recently started to expand in more gentle slopes (Caviezel et al. 2017). Its presence has 2446 2447 led to many agro-ecological issues, since it can reduce some of the ecosystem services provided by 2448 montane grasslands. Indeed, its encroachment into open grasslands has led to a loss of potential 2449 agricultural production and has reduced landscape attractiveness, which has an important economic 2450 value for tourism (Ewald 2001). A. viridis encroachment also prevents forest succession by hindering 2451 montane conifers' establishment (Hiltbrunner et al. 2014). 2452

2453 Because of its symbiosis with the N<sub>2</sub>-fixing actinomycete Frankia alni (Huss-Daniel 1997; Dawson 2008), the presence of A. viridis is leading to nitrogen enrichment in soils (Bühlmann et al. 2016). This 2454 2455 creates a nitrogen saturated habitat which, combined with the reduction of light, temperature and the increased humidity under A. viridis canopy, facilitates the growth and dominance of a few shade-tolerant 2456 and nitrophilous species, such as Adenostyles alliariae (Gouan) A. Kern, Cicerbita alpina L. (Wallr.) 2457 2458 and ferns (e.g. Athyrium filix-femina (L.) Roth and Dryopteris dilatata (Hoffm.), having low forage 2459 quality (Svensk et al. 2021). Therefore, encroached areas have lower plant and animal species richness if compared to adjacent open grasslands (Anthelme et al. 2001; Susan and Ziliotto 2004; Bühlmann et 2460 al. 2014; Cislaghi et al. 2019; Zehnder et al. 2020; Svensk et al. 2021). 2461

Nitrogen fixation by *A. viridis* increases nitrification and thus enhances possibilities of nitrate and dissolved organic carbon leaching, leading to the pollution of streamlets and groundwater (Bühlmann et al. 2014, 2016; Hunziker et al. 2017). Consequently, *A. viridis*-encroached habitats display higher risk of soil acidification, through the loss of base cations leached along with nitrates (Galloway et al. 2003; Bühlmann et al. 2016). Moreover, high nitrogen availability increases gaseous nitrogen loss such as the greenhouse gases NO and N<sub>2</sub>O (Galloway et al. 2003; Caviezel et al. 2014; Hiltbrunner et al. 2014).

2470 Managing the expansion of A. viridis is thus an important goal for the restoration of the ecosystem 2471 services provided by montane pastures. Historically, until the 1950's, the mechanical cutting of A. viridis for firewood combined with the higher grazing pressure at the time helped in controlling A. viridis spread 2472 2473 (Caviezel et al. 2017). Nowadays, because of the loss of its economic benefit and the reduced workforce 2474 available in mountain areas, other more economically sustainable solutions have to be found to restore 2475 open pastures. Moreover, single cuts of A. viridis shrublands may lead to sprouting and thus denser 2476 stands, and may not be efficient to restore the below-ground conditions, as they are highly altered by the 2477 shrub encroachment (Schwob et al. 2017).

2478

2462

2479 The use of targeted grazing to reduce tree and shrub-encroachment has already been recognized as2480 being efficient and promising in the long-term (Mitlacher et al. 2002; Meisser et al. 2014; Elias et al.

2481 2018). Because A. viridis leaves contain moderately high tannins levels (Stević et al. 2010), they can have low digestibility and palatability, preventing their use as a forage resource for production-oriented 2482 livestock (Kumar and Vaithiyanathan 1990; Besharati and Taghizadeh 2011). However, robust livestock 2483 2484 breeds have the ability to digest lignified and tannin-rich vegetation through their tannin-tolerant rumen bacteria (Manousidis et al. 2016). Previous studies have shown that robust cattle breeds, such as 2485 2486 Highland cattle, are able to feed on shrub species foliage with low forage quality (Pauler et al. 2020b; 2487 Svensk et al. 2021). The exploitation of woody species-encroached areas by Highland cattle can help controlling shrub and tree cover over time, by combining the effect of direct foliage consumption, 2488 trampling, and the mechanical breaking of branches, thanks to their long horns, and could potentially 2489 lead to the slow opening of the canopy, allowing the recolonization of typical pasture species in the 2490 2491 long-term (Probo et al. 2016; Pauler et al. 2019, 2020a; Svensk et al. 2022).

2492

2493 In addition to their use to limit A. viridis encroachment, robust livestock could be used to balance the level of nitrogen in shrub-encroached areas and adjacent pastures. Indeed, nutrients can be 2494 2495 transported through animal excretions, by taking in nutrients while foraging, and returning them through urine and dung excretions (Haynes and Williams 1993; Schnyder et al. 2010). Up to 95% of the nitrogen 2496 ingested by grazing animals can be excreted, mostly in urine (Whitehead 1970; Burggraaf and Snow 2497 2010). Cattle activity (e.g., grazing, resting) is usually affected by topographic, vegetation and 2498 management factors (Probo et al. 2014; Homburger et al. 2015). Thus, the spatial distribution of dung 2499 2500 pats and urine is not uniform and excretions are mainly deposited in resting areas, which are usually flat areas with low shrub cover (Costa et al. 1990; White et al. 2001; Kohler et al. 2006; Buttler et al. 2008; 2501 Koch et al. 2018). As a consequence, nutrients can be spatially redistributed from grazing areas, where 2502 2503 they are taken in, to resting areas, where they are deposited (Kohler et al. 2006). Therefore, in A. viridis 2504 encroached pastures subjected to targeted grazing with Highland cattle, we expect an active N translocation from shrub-encroached to open and flat areas. A. viridis-encroached areas can have a high 2505 N level in the vegetation, due to the high N content of A. viridis leaves (Bühlmann et al. 2016) and that 2506 2507 of the understory herbaceous vegetation. Indeed, the understory herbaceous vegetation is characterized by a significantly higher N content than that of both nutrient-rich and nutrient-poor pastures in the 2508 surroundings (Zehnder et al. 2017). Moreover, condensed tannins rich-species, such as A. viridis, may 2509 induce proportionally higher nitrogen excreted through dung than through urine (Burggraaf and Snow 2510 2511 2010), thus limiting ammonia volatilization from urea, and making nitrogen more available for plant 2512 utilization on the long-term (Lantinga et al. 1987; Berry et al. 2001). 2513

2514 The aim of this study was to evaluate whether Highland cattle grazing in A. viridis-encroached 2515 pastures can become a management tool to translocate N from shrublands to adjacent open pastures, and 2516 thus help reduce the negative environmental impacts of A. viridis expansion. Therefore, we studied Highland cattle herds grazing in Swiss and Italian A. viridis-encroached pastures and we measured the 2517 N content of the herbaceous vegetation, green alder leaves and cattle dung pats during two grazing 2518 2519 seasons. Specifically, we aimed to: (i) measure the N content in Highland cattle dung pats and compare 2520 with literature data on grazing cattle dung pats; (ii) assess its relationship with the ingested N content 2521 during 24 h prior dung deposition; and (iii) estimate the N import-export fluxes within A. viridis-2522 encroached areas and adjacent open pastures. We hypothesized that: (i) the N content in Highland cattle 2523 dung pats is higher than in dung pats from cattle grazing on open pastures and/or with similar crude protein-rich diets; (ii) the more often cattle have grazed in A. viridis encroached areas during 24 h before 2524 dunging, the more nitrogen-rich the dung pats are; and (iii) A. viridis-encroached areas have negative N 2525 2526 fluxes (i.e., N is exported from these areas), while adjacent open pastures have positive N fluxes (i.e., N 2527 accumulates).

#### 2529 Methods

- 2530
- 2531 2532

#### 1. Study areas and grazing management

2533 The study was conducted in 2019 and 2020 on four A. viridis-encroached paddocks grazed by two Highland cattle herds in the Swiss and Italian Alps (**Table 5**). The first paddock (paddock 1, 30.86 ha) 2534 was located in Val Vogna, Italy (province of Vercelli). The other three paddocks (paddock 2, 8.26 ha; 2535 paddock 3, 7.67 ha; paddock 4, 7.04 ha) were located in Bovonne, Switzerland (canton of Vaud) and 2536 2537 were grazed in rotation by the same herd. All paddocks were grazed at a comparable stocking rate and 2538 had similar topographical conditions (Table 5). The four paddocks were representative of an A. viridis cover gradient, with an average cover of 26%, 51%, 61% and 71% respectively in paddock 1, 4, 2 and 2539 2540 3. Paddock 1, 2 and 3 were grazed during two summer seasons (2019 and 2020), while paddock 4 was 2541 grazed during one summer season (2020). More detailed information on the vegetation characteristics of paddocks 1, 2 and 3 can be found in Svensk et al. (2021). Each year, the herds grazed from the middle 2542 of June to the beginning of September. All the herds included cow/ calf pairs and heifers, varying in age 2543 from 6 months to 17 years (with an average of five years for paddock 1, and four years for paddock 2, 2544 2545 3 and 4) and about 70% of the animals were present in both years at the same site. A water trough was 2546 installed in paddocks 2, 3 and 4, while natural streams were present in paddock 1 for the entire grazing 2547 period. As described in Svensk et al. (2022), in the second year of the project (2020), five molassesbased blocks were installed in small highly encroached areas of paddocks 1, 2, and 3, as part of another 2548 2549 experiment set, to attract Highland herds into these areas. In each herd and during both years, six to ten cows were equipped with GPS collars (Followit AB ©, Tellus GPS System collars, Sweden) that 2550 recorded their position every ten minutes during the whole grazing period, with an accuracy of two to 2551 2552 five meters. The GPS collars also recorded cattle neck movements through activity sensors of the X and 2553 Y axes.

2554

2555	Table 5 Topographical and management characteristics of the four A. viridis-encroached paddocks
2556	used in Chapter VI.

	Paddock 1	Paddock 2	Paddock 3	Paddock 4	
Coordinates	N45°46'18.8"	N46°16'9.8"	N46°16'12.1"	N46°16'15.9"	
Coordinates	E7°54'9.1"	E7°6'44.2"	E7°6'58.8"	E7°07'02.8"	
Elevation (m a.s.l.)	$1897\pm67$	$1745\pm46$	$1789\pm32$	$1877\pm21$	
Slope (°)	21	23	21	23	
Cover of A. viridis (%)	26	61	71	51	
Grazable area (ha)	30.9	8.26	7.67	7.04	
Number of grazing days 2019	44	17	18	-	
Number of grazing days 2020	29	17	18	19	
Livestock units <sup>a</sup> 2019	45.4	29.8	29.8	-	
Livestock units <sup>a</sup> 2020	70.4	29.6	29.6	25.4	
Stocking rate <sup>b</sup> 2019	0.177	0.168	0.192	-	
Stocking rate <sup>b</sup> 2020	0.181	0.167	0.190	0.187	
Number of GPS collars 2019	6	8	8	8	
Number of GPS collars 2020	8	10	10	10	

2559

2569

# 2. Dung and vegetation nitrogen measurements

During the grazing seasons of 2019 and 2020, eight to 12 fresh dung pats of different Highland
cows were sampled, two to three times (period 1, 2 and 3) in very paddock, every 10 days, around noon.
Before analyses, all dung samples were freeze-dried (Christ Delta 2–24, Kühner AG, Birsdelden,
Switzerland) and milled through a 1.0 mm sieve (Brabender rotary mill; Brabender GmbH & Co. KG,
Duisburg, Germany). Nitrogen (N) content was determined by the Dumas method (ISO 16634-1:2008).
To determine residual dry matter content, samples were dried during 3 h at 105 °C.

2570 Three samples of A. viridis leaves (1750 g of fresh leaves each) were collected in both sites of 2571 Bovonne and Val Vogna, in June, July and August of both years to represent the changes in leaf N content during the summer season. For each sample, A. viridis leaves (including petioles) were hand-2572 2573 harvested all around the canopy of five different trees up at a maximum above-ground height of 1.80 m 2574 to simulate the potential grazing by Highland cattle (Svensk et al. 2022). In each paddock, 12 to 66 2575 vegetation patches of  $0.47 \pm 0.05$  ha (0.01 ha to 1.7 ha) were defined prior to Highland cattle grazing, 2576 representing areas with homogeneous botanical composition and vegetation structure. Herbaceous 2577 vegetation samples (250 g of fresh matter) were then sampled before grazing using a handheld grass cutter in each vegetation patch (one vegetation sample per patch) in 2019 for paddocks 1, 2, and 3, and 2578 in 2020 for paddock 4. Leaf and herbaceous vegetation samples were dried at 60 °C for 72 h. After being 2579 2580 ground to pass a 1-mm sieve (Brabender rotary mill; Brabender GmbH & Co. KG, Duisburg, Germany), 2581 leaf and herbaceous vegetation samples were analysed for dry matter content by heating at 105 °C during 3 h. The N content of A. viridis leaves and herbaceous vegetation samples was determined by the Dumas 2582 method (ISO 16634-1:2008). Moreover, in each vegetation patch the percentage of A. viridis cover was 2583 2584 also assessed using direct visual observations and satellite pictures, and the slope was calculated through 2585 a Digital Terrain Model (90-m resolution) in QGIS 3.6 software.

#### 2586 2587

2588

2589

# 3. Nitrogen ingested estimation

2590 The weighted mean of N ingested by Highland cattle was estimated during a period of 24 h before dung sampling (N<sub>24H</sub>), following the methodology on cattle diet timespan estimations (Estermann et al. 2591 2592 2001; Bakker et al. 2004; Browne et al. 2005). For this 24 h timespan, Highland cattle activities (grazing 2593 and resting) were discriminated through the analysis of both horizontal distance travelled and activity data from the GPS collars sensors, considering that Highland cattle were ingesting N during the grazing 2594 activity phases only. The horizontal distance travelled was calculated from consecutive GPS fixes for 2595 2596 each collared cow. The activity from collar sensors was obtained from the mean of X and Y axes 2597 activities. Therefore, we identified the phases when grazing occurred most frequently. Grazing phases were identified as times when distance travelled and motion sensor-based activity were higher, and 2598 resting phases were assigned times when these values were lower (Probo et al. 2014). The number of 2599 2600 GPS fixes within the grazing activity phases was then counted in each vegetation patch. Then, the 2601 proportion of GPS fixes in each vegetation patch was related to the measured herbaceous vegetation N content of the patches, to compute the weighted mean of N ingested over the 24 h (N<sub>24H</sub>) according to 2602 the following formula: 2603

$$N_{24H} = \frac{\sum_{i}^{n} (NHV_{i} * GPSga fixes_{i})}{\sum_{i}^{n} GPSga fixes_{i}}$$
(1)

where NHV<sub>i</sub> and GPSga fixes<sub>i</sub> represent the N content of the herbaceous vegetation and the proportion
of GPS fixes within the grazing activity time in the vegetation patch i, 24 h before dung sampling,
respectively.

2610 In addition, in all patches where A. viridis was present, the  $N_{24H}$  calculated from herbaceous 2611 vegetation was corrected based on the N content of A. viridis leaves sampled at the closest date to the 2612 corresponding dung sample, to account for the N ingested from A. viridis leaf consumption. Based on 2613 the direct observations of Highland cattle foraging behavior conducted in Bovonne (Nota et al. 2022, 2614 1077 observations), it was estimated that A. viridis leaves represented 12% of animal diet on average 2615 (although we also incorporated variation in the amount of A. viridis leaves eaten, see below). Thus, in 2616 the vegetation patches in which A. viridis was present, the N<sub>24H</sub> corresponding to each dung sample was calculated considering a diet characterized by 88% N from herbaceous forage and 12% N from leaves, 2617 2618 following this formula:

2619

2609

2620

2621

2624 2625

2626 2627

2630 2631 2632  $N_{24H} = \frac{\sum_{i}^{n} [[(0.88 * NHV_{i}) + (0.12 * NAL_{i})] * GPSga fixes_{i}]}{\sum_{i}^{n} GPSga fixes_{i}}$ (2)

where NAL<sub>i</sub> represents the N content of *A. viridis* leaves sampled at the closest date to the correspondingdung sample.

#### 4. Nitrogen import–export flux estimation

2628 In every paddock and for each vegetation patch, the value of the N flux (N kg ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>) was 2629 calculated using an import–export model following this formula:

$$Nflux = Nexcreted - Ningested$$
 (3)

where Nexcreted is the estimated amount of N excreted by livestock through urine and dung in the patch during the whole grazing season, and Ningested is the estimated amount of N eaten by livestock in the same patch and during the same period. For this flux, two assumptions were made: (i) the excretion is proportional to the total time cows spent in the patch, and (ii) the ingestion is proportional to the time cows spent grazing only (White et al. 2001; Koch et al. 2018).

2639 Based on these assumptions, the excreted N was calculated as:

2640

2638

2641 2642  $Nexcreted = D \times TS \times n \times DM \times (p \times Npaddock)$ (4)

2643 where D is the number of grazing days, TS the percentage of time spent by cows in the vegetation patch, 2644 n the number of animals present, DM the dry matter intake (kg animal<sup>-1</sup> day<sup>-1</sup>) calculated using previous studies on Highland cattle weight and DM ingestion of both cows and calves (Berry et al. 2002; Pauler 2645 et al. 2019), and Npaddock the estimated weighed mean of N eaten by the cows (g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM) in the 2646 whole paddock, using the N content of A. viridis leaves and herbaceous vegetation as previously 2647 2648 described. The parameter p is the estimated percentage of Ningested that is excreted by grazing beef 2649 cattle according to seven trials conducted in comparable conditions and presented in Estermann et al. (2003), Berry et al. (2002) and Estermann et al. (2001). Indeed, those experiments had comparable 2650 2651 conditions to our study as they were performed on low growing beef cattle breeds (Highland or Angus cattle with cow and calf pairs), in similar montane environments  $(1557 \pm 237 \text{ m})$  and/or with similar 2652

crude protein content diets (14.63  $\pm$  0.75%, compared to 16.05  $\pm$  1.12% from our N ingested estimations).

2656 Ingested N was calculated as:

2657 2658

2659

2663

2672 2673

2674 2675

2682

 $Ningested = D \times TG \times n \times DM \times Npatch$ (5)

where TG is the percentage of time cows spent grazing in the patch, and Npatch the estimated ingested
N content calculated from the N content of *A. viridis* leaves and herbaceous vegetation, at the vegetation
patch level.

2664 Since some parameters from the estimation of the N fluxes are subjected to uncertainties, we 2665 associated a statistical distribution to each parameter (mean  $\pm$  SE), following the methodology described 2666 in Koch et al. (2018), and performed 500 Monte Carlo simulations, in order to obtain 5%, 50% and 95% 2667 quantiles of the N flux for each vegetation patch in every year. We thus included the uncertainty of: (i) 2668 p from the seven experiments (92.7  $\pm$  0.7%), (ii) Npaddock, by including the variability of the percentages of A. viridis leaves eaten by the cows when in presence of the shrub (11.8  $\pm$  2.8%), at the 2669 2670 paddock level, and (iii) Npatch, by including the same variability of the percentages of A. viridis leaves eaten by the cows when in presence of the shrub at the patch level. 2671

# 5. Statistical analysis

All statistical analyses were performed using R version 3.4.4 (R Core Team 2017). The effect of *A. viridis* cover on the N content of the understory herbaceous vegetation was tested by using a Generalized Least Square model (GLS), with *A. viridis* cover as fixed factor and coordinates of vegetation patches centroids nested into "paddock" as random effect, using a Linear Correlation Structure. This random effect structure accounts for the nested structure of the data and for any residual spatial autocorrelation among neighboring vegetation patches.

The relation between dung pats N content (response variable) and N<sub>24H</sub> (explanatory variable) was 2683 tested using a Linear Mixed-effect Model (lme, package "nlme"), with the date of dung sampling as a 2684 2685 continuous variable nested into "paddock" as a time correlated covariate (corCAR1), to account for the 2686 temporal autocorrelation structure linked to vegetation changes throughout the summer season. The marginal R-squared values were obtained using the "performance" package (function 2687 "model performance"). The effect of A. viridis cover (divided into 3 categories: 0-33%, 34-66% and 2688 67–100%), slope (divided into 3 categories:  $< 10^{\circ}$ ,  $10-20^{\circ}$  and  $> 20^{\circ}$ ) and their interaction on the N 2689 fluxes was tested using a Linear Mixed-effect Model lme, package ("nlme"). Paddock was specified as 2690 random factor to account for spatial autocorrelation. Model residuals were affected by 2691 heteroscedasticity, therefore a weighting function was used to correct the variances through the 2692 argument varIdent in the lme function by setting as grouping variable the A. viridis covers. Post hoc 2693 2694 tests were performed for the models when significant effects between categories were detected (Tukey's test, P < 0.05, emmeans package). 2695

- 2696
- 2697
- 2698
- 2699

- 2700 **Results**
- 2701 2702

## 1. Effect of A. viridis cover on the nitrogen content of the understory herbaceous vegetation

The herbaceous vegetation had an average N content of  $25.9 \pm 0.8$  g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM among all paddocks and vegetation patches (the details per paddock can be found in Supplementary materials, **Figures S11– S14**). The N content of the herbaceous vegetation was positively related with *A. viridis* cover percentage (**Figure 28**, P < 0.001, R<sup>2</sup> = 0.36, n = 58). Indeed, the N concentration of the herbaceous vegetation increased with increasing *A. viridis* cover, with averages of  $22.9 \pm 0.9$  g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM in open areas (0–33% of *A. viridis* cover),  $28.2 \pm 1.6$  g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM in moderately encroached areas (34–66% of *A. viridis* cover) and  $30.5 \pm 1.6$  g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM in highly encroached areas (67–100% of *A. viridis* cover).

2711





2712

Figure 28 Relationship between the N content (g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM) of the understory herbaceous vegetation and *A. viridis* cover percentage in the vegetation patches of all paddocks.

- 2715
- 2716 2717

2718

# 2. Effect of animal diet on dung nitrogen content

2719 The N content of Highland cattle dung pats was on average  $31.2 \pm 0.2$  g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM (**Figure 29**, mean  $\pm$  SE), and consistent between both years (31.1  $\pm$  0.3 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM in 2019, and 31.4  $\pm$  0.4 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM in 2720 2020, P = 0.137). The N dung content slightly decreased during the grazing season in both years 2721 (P < 0.001), with averages of  $32.8 \pm 0.5$  g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM,  $31.0 \pm 0.3$  g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM and  $29.2 \pm 0.4$  g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM in 2722 dung sample periods 1, 2 and 3 respectively. The N content of A. viridis leaves that was used for the 2723 estimation of the  $N_{24H}$  of the encroached vegetation patches was of  $31.8 \pm 0.6$  g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM across all sites 2724 2725 and periods. The estimated  $N_{24H}$  remained stable across dung sampling periods (P = 0.92), with 25.8  $\pm 1.5$  g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM, 26.5  $\pm 1.6$  g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM and 25.4  $\pm 2.2$  g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM in period 1, 2 and 3 respectively. The 2726  $N_{24H}$  ingested was of 21.4 ± 0.3 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM, 30.5 ± 0.2 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM, 24.6 ± 1.1 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM and 27.6 ± 0.8 2727 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM for paddock 1, 2, 3 and 4 respectively, with an overall average of  $25.9 \pm 1.0$  g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM among 2728

all paddocks. There was a marginally significant positive relationship between dung N content and  $N_{24H}$ ,

**2730** (Figure 29, P = 0.07,  $R^2 = 0.25$ , n = 17).



Figure 29 Relationship between the N content of the dung pats (dung N, g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM) of Highland
cattle and the estimated mean content of N ingested 24 h before the dung sampling (N<sub>24H</sub>, g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM),
with the trend line (grey area) following lm smoothing method, and error bars representing the standard
error.

2737 2738

2731

# 2739 2740

# 3. N import-export fluxes in vegetation patches

The 5%, 50% and 95% quantiles of the predicted values displayed similar patterns, for N ingested,
N excreted and the resulting N fluxes (Table 6). The following results are values of the 50% quantile
(see Maps of N fluxes per each paddock in Supplementary materials, Figures S15–S19).

2745 Based on N fluxes, in all paddocks, Highland cattle visited and actively grazed mostly on the open and moderately flat areas. Indeed, the most open vegetation patches (0-33% of A. viridis cover) with 2746 2747 medium slope (10–20°) displayed the highest mean N ingestion, i.e.  $51.9 \pm 8.7$  kg ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>. On the other hand, the steepest (> 20°) and most encroached areas (67–100%) displayed the lowest average of N 2748 ingested, i.e.  $11.1 \pm 1.3$  kg ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup> (**Table 6**). In parallel, N excretion was the highest in the open areas 2749 (0-33%) and in the lowest slopes (< 10°), with a N excreted average of 79.2 ± 16.4 kg ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>. Similar 2750 to N ingestion, the lowest N excretions were estimated in steepest and most encroached areas, with a N 2751 2752 excretion value of  $7.0 \pm 1.0$  kg ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>. Consequently, the N fluxes were significantly affected by A. 2753 *viridis* cover and slope (Figure 30, P < 0.001), with overall positive N fluxes in flat and open areas (i.e. 2754 N accumulated), and negative N fluxes in steeper and encroached ones (i.e. N exported; Figure 30, **Table 6**). On average, open and flat areas had N fluxes of  $29.5 \pm 10.3$  kg ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>, while encroached and 2755 2756 steep areas had average N fluxes of  $-4.1 \pm 0.7$  kg ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>. Indeed, in all paddocks combined, 80.66% of vegetation patches with positive N fluxes were open pastures (0-33% of A. viridis cover), while only 2757

2.2% were highly encroached areas (67-100% of A. viridis cover), and 17.14% were moderately 2758 2759 encroaches areas (34-66% of A. viridis cover). Most (44.81%) of these accumulation zones had a moderate slope (17.5  $\pm$  0.6° on average). On the other hand, 37.9% of the vegetation patches that 2760 displayed a N depletion were open pastures, 47.08% were highly encroached areas and 15.05% were 2761 moderately encroached areas. Most (74.0%) of these depletion zones had high slope ( $30.5 \pm 0.6^{\circ}$  on 2762 2763 average). Moreover, in terms of spatial distribution, N accumulated in very small areas and most of the 2764 grazed land was N depleted. Indeed, paddocks 1, 2, 3 and 4 displayed N accumulation in only 11.8%, 2765 15.1%, 12.1% and 19.2% of their areas, respectively.

2766

N fluxes were very similar among years. Indeed, vegetation patches with negative N fluxes had on 2767 average  $-6.9 \pm 0.8$  kg ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup> in 2019, and  $-5.6 \pm 0.7$  kg ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup> in 2020, while vegetation patches with 2768 positive N fluxes had an average of  $26.0 \pm 10.3$  kg ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup> in 2019, and  $19.3 \pm 5.7$  kg ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup> in 2020. 2769 In 2019, four vegetation patches were not visited by Highland cattle in paddock 1, corresponding to 2770 0.98% of the paddock size (0.30 ha). In 2020, three of these patches remained unvisited with an addition 2771 2772 of two others, corresponding to 1.34% of the paddock size (0.41 ha). As a result, estimations of N ingested, N excreted and N fluxes were equal to zero for those unvisited areas. Most of these vegetation 2773 patches were covered by Rhododendron ferrugineum or were A. viridis-encroached areas, and one was 2774 2775 an open pasture with steep slope  $(34.8^{\circ})$ . All vegetation patches of paddocks 2, 3 and 4 were visited in both years. 2776

	5% quantile			50% quantile			95% quantile		
Slope Cover	< 10°	10 - 20°	> 20°	< 10°	10 - 20°	> 20°	< 10°	10 - 20°	> 20°
	N fluxes								
0 - 33%	$20.86\pm9.67$	$-3.64 \pm 4.21$	$-3.99 \pm 1.13$	$29.46 \pm 10.32$	$6.82\pm5.35$	$-1.14 \pm 1.42$	$37.99 \pm 11.19$	$17.32\pm6.94$	$1.78\pm2.04$
34 - 66%	$-20.61\pm0.18$	$-14.07\pm2.79$	$\textbf{-6.55} \pm 1.24$	$-16.52\pm0.38$	$-11.07\pm2.48$	$\textbf{-4.98} \pm 1.29$	$\textbf{-11.88} \pm 0.17$	$\textbf{-7.93} \pm 2.26$	$\textbf{-3.39} \pm 1.49$
67 - 100%	$\textbf{-8.76} \pm 1.42$	$-15.73\pm3.47$	$-5.31\pm0.76$	$-7.73 \pm 1.31$	$-13.18\pm2.83$	$\textbf{-4.09} \pm 0.65$	$-6.7 \pm 1.14$	$-10.75\pm2.33$	$-2.81\pm0.6$
	N ingestion								
0 - 33%	$43.01\pm6.9$	$44.35\pm7.41$	$12.81 \pm 2.44$	$49.68 \pm 7.97$	$51.85\pm8.67$	$15.07\pm2.98$	$56.63 \pm 9.18$	$59.27 \pm 9.93$	$17.33\pm3.52$
33 - 67%	$27.12\pm0.25$	$27.77\pm2.56$	$14.05 \pm 1.95$	$31.13\pm0.49$	$30.24\pm2.77$	$15.24\pm2.13$	$34.65\pm0.48$	$32.59\pm3.01$	$16.37\pm2.35$
67 - 100%	$17.54\pm3.25$	$27.33 \pm 4.15$	$10.03 \pm 1.2$	$18.34\pm3.42$	$28.91 \pm 4.54$	$11.08 \pm 1.34$	$19.13\pm3.57$	$30.53\pm5.01$	$12.11 \pm 1.49$
	N excretion								
0 - 33%	$74.27 \pm 15.9$	$51.89 \pm 10.58$	$12.28 \pm 3.27$	$79.15 \pm 16.41$	$58.62 \pm 12.23$	$13.91 \pm 3.77$	$84.46 \pm 17.08$	$65.41 \pm 13.83$	$15.6\pm4.27$
33 - 67%	$12.72\pm0.19$	$17.33 \pm 1.61$	$9.22 \pm 1.6$	$14.54\pm0.18$	$19.17 \pm 1.69$	$10.23 \pm 1.82$	$16.59\pm0.16$	$21.09 \pm 1.8$	$11.27\pm2.05$
67 - 100%	$9.94 \pm 2.04$	$14.09 \pm 1.76$	$6.41\pm0.88$	$10.61\pm2.12$	$15.71 \pm 2.06$	$6.99 \pm 1$	$11.28\pm2.21$	$17.4 \pm 2.37$	$7.62 \pm 1.13$

**2777Table 6** Mean  $\pm$  SE of the N fluxes, and detailed N ingestion and N excretion (kg ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>) values for 5%, 50% and 95% quantiles, estimated on vegetation**2778**patches of all paddocks on both years, depending on slope and *A. viridis*-cover categories



2781Figure 30 N fluxes (kg ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>) of all paddocks and both years for the different categories of A.2782viridis cover (0-33%; 34-66%; 67-100%) and slope (< 10°; 10-20°; > 20°). Different letters indicate2783significant differences between categories.

# 2786 Discussion

#### 

## 1. A. viridis cover increases the nitrogen content of the understory herbaceous vegetation

In all paddocks of the study, the N content of herbaceous vegetation samples was significantly higher in the understory of A. viridis stands than in adjacent open pastures, as previously observed by Bühlmann et al. (2016), Zehnder et al. (2016b, 2020), and Svensk et al. (2021). Bühlmann et al. (2016) also demonstrated that the N content in herbaceous plant leaves under A. viridis canopy was as high as the N content in A. viridis leaves. Indeed, they measured similar concentrations in plant leaves growing in the understory of A. viridis shrublands, with values between  $27.3 \pm 4.5$  g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM and  $30.7 \pm 3.3$  g kg<sup>-1</sup> (at 1650 and 1950 m elevation respectively), similar to our mean concentration of  $30.5 \pm 1.6$  g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM g kg<sup>-1</sup> measured in highly encroached areas. Therefore, A. viridis shrublands accumulate N in the ground soil and provide an ideal habitat for nitrophilous plants with high N concentrations in their leaves (Anthelme et al. 2001; Bühlmann et al. 2016; Zehnder et al. 2020). Moreover, because Alnus species do not need to mobilize N from their leaves in autumn (Rodríguez-Barrueco et al. 1984), they resorb very little of their leaf N content. Combined with the late shading of their leaves, this leads to high N contents in the litter and to increased soil N saturation over time (Bühlmann et al. 2016). 

2820

## 2. Animal diet affects dung nitrogen content

The N content measured in Highland cattle dung pats was high, with an average of  $31.2 \pm 0.2$  g kg<sup>-1</sup> 2809 DM, if compared to values found for other cattle breeds with high crude protein rich diets, thus 2810 2811 confirming our first hypothesis. For instance, two studies conducted by Koenig and Beauchemin (2013b, 2812 a) found that Angus beef cattle fed with silage of similar crude protein content (14-14.5%) excreted a fecal N of about 21.2 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM to 23.2 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM on average. Haynes and Williams (1993) determined 2813 that the average N content in the dung of dairy cattle grazing in open pastures varied between 20 and 28 2814 2815 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM, whereas the N dung concentration was about 27 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM in nutrient-rich pastures Williams and Haynes (1995). Similarly, Lançon (1978) found a dung N content of 20.6 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM for non-2816 fertilized grasslands and 28.7 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM for fertilized grasslands. Other studies have also assessed dung 2817 N contents around 20 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM for dairy cows grazing on open pastures (Yokoyama et al. 1991; Bakker 2818 2819 et al. 2004).

2821 The high dung N content found in our study was marginally related to the amount of N ingested 2822 during 24 h before excretion, showing a trend of increasing N in the dung with increasing ingested N, 2823 which is in line with our second hypothesis. Despite the non-significance of this effect, the trend shown in this relation suggests that the more Highland cattle grazed in highly encroached areas, where N 2824 content in vegetation was high, the richer their dung became in N. This result is in line with previous 2825 2826 studies, such as Kebreab et al. (2001) and Angelidis et al. (2019). For example, by using data of 69 2827 different studies, Angelidis et al. (2019) showed that the N intake had a significant positive effect on the excreted dung N. While dung N seemed to increase with increasing N<sub>24H</sub>, even the lowest dung N 2828 concentrations recorded in this study remained rather high compared to other experiments in similar 2829 2830 conditions. This might be mainly explained by the overall high N content in the diet of Highland cattle grazing in these A. viridis-encroached areas. The high N content in dung pats may also be explained by 2831 the high condensed tannin concentration of A. viridis leaves. Indeed, Stević et al. (2010) demonstrated 2832 that A. viridis leaves can have a tannin concentration of  $44 \pm 4$  g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM, which can form tannin-protein 2833 complexes by binding with plant proteins when consumed by livestock (Harris et al. 1998; Waghorn 2834 2008; Woodfield et al. 2019). These complexes are better protected from rumen microbial degradation 2835 and they can thus reduce the degradation of N during digestion (Waghorn et al. 1987; Burggraaf and 2836 Snow 2010; Piñeiro-Vázquez et al. 2017). Therefore, the passage of undegraded N could be favored 2837 through the intestine and through dung, and a smaller proportion of N might be excreted in urine 2838 (Burggraaf and Snow 2010; Theodoridou et al. 2011). Further studies on Highland cattle digestion are 2839 needed to confirm whereas the proportion of N excreted in urine will be reduced through the 2840 consumption of A. viridis-encroached vegetation with high tannins concentrations, as this could be 2841 2842 beneficial. Indeed, a reduction of urine N may decrease N pollution, as urea N is subjected to ammonia (NH<sub>3</sub>) volatilization and nitrate leaching (Woodmansee et al. 1981; Jarvis 1994; Whitehead 1995; 2843 Tamminga 2006; Angelidis et al. 2019). On the other hand, NH<sub>3</sub> volatilization through the dungs is 2844 restrained by the crust formation of dung pats, even though heavier rainfall might alter this protection 2845 2846 (Longhini et al. 2020). Fecal N is in a less mobile form that needs mineralization before N can be lost 2847 through leaching, and NH<sub>3</sub> volatilization through urine is 5–6 times higher than through dung pats (Lockyer and Whitehead 1990; Kebreab et al. 2001; Berry et al. 2002; Woodfield et al. 2019). 2848 Furthermore, the slow process of N release through dung pats can allow a better use by the surrounding 2849 vegetation and for the soil on the long term (Woodmansee et al. 1981; Lantinga et al. 1987; Berry et al. 2850 2001; Burggraaf and Snow 2010). Moreover, the excretion of condensed tannins through dung may also 2851 inhibit nitrification and slow down the microbial activity of the soil, preventing nitrate leaching and 2852 2853 consequently soil acidification (Burggraaf and Snow 2010). Finally, requirements for cattle diet show 2854 that a minimum of 20 to 40 g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM of condensed tannin concentration is needed to improve animal performance (Woodfield et al. 2019), which, combined with the N supply *A. viridis* leaves provide,
highlight their forage potential for robust breeds, such as Highland cattle. However, further research is
needed to assess the *A. viridis* leaf ingestion by grazing cattle on a higher range of environmental
conditions.

- 2859 2860
- 2861 2862

2888

## 3. An active nitrogen translocation occurred from shrub-encroached areas to pastures

Our study demonstrated that the excretion of N after its uptake from A. viridis leaves and the 2863 understory herbaceous vegetation allowed its redistribution across the pastures. Overall, the N transfer 2864 was significantly dependent on A. viridis cover as well as on topographic features (i.e. slope), confirming 2865 our third hypothesis. Indeed, our estimations of the N fluxes in the paddocks showed that there was an 2866 2867 active N translocation from the steep, shrub-encroached, and N saturated areas to the adjacent flat and open pastures that had comparatively lower herbaceous N content. This is consistent with the findings 2868 of Schnyder et al. (2010), who showed a significant N accumulation in the flattest zones and N removal 2869 2870 from the steepest areas in hilly pastures. In the same study, the authors found similar results for phosphorus (P), which is a good estimate of other nutrients such as N, with the difference that this 2871 element is much less present in urine and thus easier to evaluate on field and less subjected to 2872 transformations. Similar results on P were found in previous studies, such as Koch et al. (2018), where 2873 P was significantly translocated from feeding areas to the flattest resting areas, and Jewell et al. (2007), 2874 2875 who also found a significant redistribution and fewer dung deposition in the steepest areas of subalpine 2876 pastures. As in previous studies, our flat and open areas with high N deposition often correspond to 2877 livestock resting areas, where there is generally a high excretion deposition, especially during the night. Costa et al. (1990) found that 90% of cattle excretion was deposited in resting-adapted areas, with slopes 2878 lower than 40%. In the present study, while the open areas displayed the highest N ingestion as well as 2879 the highest N excretion, the latter often exceeded N ingestion, making the final N fluxes positive. In the 2880 2881 same way, the highly encroached areas displayed the lowest N ingestion, but displayed an even lower 2882 N excretion, highlighting the final depletion of N induced by Highland cattle grazing. On the other hand, the depletion areas of our paddocks were larger than the accumulation zones, meaning that cattle actively 2883 2884 removed N from a larger area and concentrated it in relatively small patches. This is in line with previous 2885 findings, which showed that nutrients are often returned into small spots, with most of the area 2886 displaying a negative balance and net nutrient loss (Bakker et al. 2004; Jewell et al. 2007; Koch et al. 2018). 2887

2889 The assessment of the N fluxes over two years allows us to suggest that Highland cattle grazing 2890 could moderately reduce N accumulation under A. viridis encroached stands on the long-term, while simultaneously providing it in targeted areas. Particularly, the proper management of resting areas could 2891 help fertilize specific nutrient-poor pastures which are subjected to early encroachment processes (Probo 2892 2893 et al. 2016), such as pastures dominated by Nardus stricta L., Rhododendron ferrugineum L. or Vaccinium myrtillus L. The translocation of N towards these areas could improve their forage yield and 2894 quality, potentially transforming the N saturation issue into an environmental and agronomical resource. 2895 2896 Schellberg et al. (1999) demonstrated in a long-term study that N and P inputs on nutrient-poor grassland 2897 drastically increased DM production and forage quality and changed floristic composition. In this study, oligotrophic species decreased with nutrient fertilization, and created ecological favorable conditions 2898 for other grasses and legumes. At a moderate level, fertilization can improve botanical diversity (Vintu 2899 et al. 2011) and, with N and P enrichment by Highland cattle grazing, we could expect similar results 2900 2901 on the long-term whether such management should continue. However, further studies, not only on N 2902 import-export fluxes related to grazing, but also on N pool changes are needed to better understand the 2903 potential of nutrients translocation, and the benefits for the vegetation and soil characteristics. Indeed, 2904 N inputs from atmospheric deposition and N fixation can be quite elevated in these environments (50 to 100 kg ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup> according to Binkley et al. (1994). Despite our results showing moderate N translocation 2905 towards open and flat areas (29.52 kg DM ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup> on average), attention should be paid to possible 2906 over-fertilization issues resulting from high levels of N accumulation in the resting areas. Indeed, the 2907 2908 distribution patterns of grazing cattle can be stable across years (Koch et al. 2018), consequently leading 2909 to a repeated distribution of cattle dung and thus potential over-fertilization of the resting areas. To avoid such negative impacts and preserve nutrient capital, it is advised to adopt a rotational management, as it 2910 allows more homogeneous utilization of the pasture compared to free-grazing systems. Previous studies 2911 have shown that the presence of fences, shaded zones, attractive points (such as salty or molasses 2912 2913 blocks), and a water trough may also impact the spatial distribution of dung and urine pats (Jewell et al. 2007; Buttler et al. 2008; Auerswald et al. 2010; Pittarello et al. 2016a; Carnevalli et al. 2019; Svensk 2914 et al. 2022). Thus, these features should be included in the management of cattle grazing to better 2915 redistribute nutrients across the pastures. The results of this study highlight the potential of Highland 2916 2917 cattle grazing to become an efficient tool to effectively translocate part of the ingested N, which could 2918 be accounted for in livestock management, and help in the restoration of former open pastures in the long-term. However additional research is needed to assess the effect of such grazing management to 2919

2920 counteract N deposition in the shrublands, including long term effects on nutrients pools.

# 2921 CHAPTER VII: General discussion

# 2922

2923 The goal of this thesis was to evaluate wether Highland cattle can become a management tool to reduce A. viridis encroachment in subalpine pastures. This was achieved through an experiment 2924 2925 conducted for four years in the Swiss and Italian Alps, during which Highland cattle herds grazed in 2926 highly A.viridis-encroached pastures. During this experiment, we assessed the forage potential of A. 2927 viridis leaves (Chapter II) as well as Highland cattle feeding behavior (Chapter III) in order to understand 2928 to what extend Higland cattle could forage on A.viridis and actively damage it. We monitored Highland 2929 cattle using GPS collars to understand their grazing and movement behavior in the harsh conditions of highly encroached pastures (Chapter IV), and we tested management strategies with the implementation 2930 of attractive points to increase their impact on A. viridis stands (Chapter V). Finally, we estimated the 2931 2932 N translocation made by Highland cattle grazing to understand the potential impacts produced by this livestock management on the long-term (Chapter VI). 2933

- 2934
- 2935

2937

#### 2936 The forage potential of A. viridis leaves

2938 Chapter II investigated the forage nutritional value of A. viridis leaves, through the description of 2939 the seasonal variation of their chemical composition. The leaves displayed high crude protein and 2940 macro- and micro- elements concentrations that are essential for livestock health (Collins et al. 2017; Mahieu et al. 2021), and could therefore be integrated as complementary forage resource in addition to 2941 2942 a grass-based diet. Thanks to measurements conducted throughout the summer season, A. viridis leaves were identified to be most interesting for nutritive purposes for livestock in June and July, with 2943 decreasing digestibility over the season. In addition, A. viridis leaves showed a mitigation effect on CH4 2944 2945 emission by cattle, with a maximized effect at the beginning of the season. Therefore, this study 2946 emphasized the potential to integrate A. viridis leaves for robust livestock foraging on encroached 2947 vegetation conditions, as it had been previously described for other woody species (Terranova et al. 2018). Indeed, these results could be applied not only to Highland cattle but also to other robust species 2948 and breeds which were previously shown to be able to forage on A. viridis (Pauler et al. 2022b). Other 2949 2950 measurements on the chemical composition of the buds and the bark of A. viridis could be carried out 2951 in order to deepen the knowledge on A. viridis forage potential. Indeed, Dexter cattle and Engadine sheep have been reported to feed on the buds, with sheep actively debarking the shrub as well (Zehnder 2952 et al. 2017). The phenolic compounds of these plant parts have already been investigated by Stević et 2953 2954 al. (2010), but no full description on their forage quality was made yet.

While this chapter allowed a comprehensive assessment of the feeding potential of *A. viridis*, providing a direct link with livestock nutritional requirements is complex. Indeed, nutritive needs of livestock highly depends on animal condition, i.e. its maintenance, age, growth, reproduction or lactation. Therefore, it is crucial to include other source of feed intake with complementary forage quality in order to prevent potential loss in weight leading to health problems and a reduction of productivity, above all at the end of the summer grazing season, when *A.viridis* leaves were shown to decrease their overall good nutritional quality.

2963

- 2964
- 2965
- 2966

# Feeding behaviour of Highland cattle

Chapter III disentangled the diet composition of Highland cattle through the direct observation of 2969 2970 their feeding behaviour under different vegetation conditions. This cattle breed selected a mix of different plant species, with herbaceous plants of high forage quality as well as woody plants, which 2971 composed up to 46% of their diet. The A. viridis accounted for 12% of Highland cattle diet on average, 2972 2973 and its consumption was dependent to its abundance. Therefore, in highly encroached pastures, Highland 2974 cattle consume more of A. viridis leaves, depending on the availability of other forage resources. While 2975 some species composing A. viridis understory vegetation were avoided by Highland cattle, such as 2976 Adenostyles alliareae (Gouan), some ferns such as Dryopteris dilatata (Hoffm.) were recorded to be 2977 positively selected despite being known to be potentially toxic (Iussig et al. 2015a, Figure 31). This 2978 behaviour is particularly interesting, as Highland cattle were able to intensively defoliate plants growing under A. viridis stands in addition to directly grazing the shrub, which could facilitate the process of 2979 2980 subalpine grassland restoration on the long term.



**Figure 31** Highland eating ferns under *Alnus viridis*-encroached stands in Western Switzerland, Bovonne, Bex (VD).

3006 Because Highland cattle diet is composed by a mix of various species, providing a mosaic of high 3007 quality vegetation and woody plants is essential to preserve their health and avoid reducing meat production, as mentionned in the previous chapter. In 2022, livestock weight measurements were 3008 3009 performed on all Highland cows, heifers, and calves before and after the grazing season (72 days) in the 3010 site of Bovonne, Switzerland (VD). The results (unpublished) showed an average weight gain of 21.75 kg for adult cows ( $\geq$  2.5 years) and 44.7 kg (i.e. 0.62 kg day<sup>-1</sup>) for heifers and calves (< 2.5 year) 3011 3012 during the grazing season. Interestingly, these results are very much in line with those by Berry et al. (2002), who measured an average weigh gain of 0.69 kg day<sup>-1</sup> for Highland calves after 77 grazing days 3013

but in un-encroached subalpine pastures. In the same study, the comparison with dairy cattle highlighted
the ability of Highland cattle to utilize poor nutritive quality pastures without losing productivity, while
more productive breeds tend to lose weight under those difficult conditions. Therefore, *A. viridis*encroached pastures provided sufficient forage resources for Highland cattle growth, without negatively
affecting their productivity.

3019 3020

3022

# 3021 Highland cattle grazing patterns and their effect on *A. viridis* encroached pastures

- 3023 Chapter IV described the distribution patterns of Highland cattle in A. viridis encroached pastures, 3024 underlying their ability to exploit every areas of the paddocks. Indeed, while Highland cattle preferred 3025 to graze in open areas with higher pastoral value vegetation, they also grazed in areas with high A. viridis cover composed by poorer forage quality vegetation. In accordance with the findings of Pauler et al. 3026 3027 (2020a), they were able to travel and graze in the steepest slopes and in areas far from any water source, 3028 which is of high interest as A. viridis shrubs mainly thrive in steep slopes and remote areas. Therefore, 3029 Highland cattle were able to effectively penetrate the denser A. viridis stands, as it has been observed 3030 for smaller species such as goats or sheep (Pauler et al. 2022b).
- 3031

3032 While these findings described the influence of topographical, vegetation and management factors determining grazing behaviour, they did not include the possible effects related to weather conditions 3033 3034 during the summer season. In dry and warm conditions, cattle may be subjected to heat stress and will tend to look for shaded locations that could increase the time they spent in highly encroached areas 3035 3036 (Dash et al. 2016). Therefore, weather could impact their spatial distribution during the day as well as their activity (grazing or resting). In addition, heavy rainfalls might highly impact the use of steeper 3037 slopes, where it might be more difficult to move. While the following years did not depitcted any drastic 3038 3039 change in Highland cattle spatial distribution patterns, the limitation of this study to the summer season 3040 of 2019 should also be considered.

3041

3042 Highland cattle showed a high potential to impact A. viridis stands as they grazed in highly-3043 encroached areas. Their impact on the shrubs and the understory vegetation was further investigated in 3044 Chapter V, where Highland cattle were lured into the denser parts of the paddocks. In this chapter, we 3045 demonstrated the attractiveness of molasses-based blocks as they increased the time cattle spent in 3046 A.viridis stands. While previous studies have shown that molasses-based blocks could attract cattle in 3047 underused areas (Bailey and Welling 1999), this study demonstrated that they could attract Highland 3048 cattle despite being placed in areas with steep slopes and high shrub density. Their increased grazing 3049 and trampling around attractive points generated considerable impacts on both A. viridis shrubs and the surrounding vegetation (57.3% decrease), increasing the amount of bare soil (59.1% increase). Indeed, 3050 3051 the understory vegetation was mainly grazed or trampled and several branches of A. viridis shrubs were 3052 found broken after grazing. By placing molasses-based blocks at the base of the shrubs, the mechanical effects produced by livestock were thus enhanced. In addition, because the attraction had an effect up to 3053 3054 50 m around the molasses-based blocks, these impacts on vegetation were carried out on a rather large 3055 scale instead of being restricted to small areas.

3056

3057 On the long term, such management could allow effective grassland restoration effects on the 3058 denser parts of the encroached-pastures, with a slow opening of the canopy that could allow light to 3059 reach the herbaceous levels and new light-demanding plants to settle in the gaps created by livestock 3060 grazing and trampling. However, implementing attractive points over several years requires adapted 3061 strategies, and rotational management, as well as a regular relocation of attractive points is needed to 3062 avoid the over-utilization of targeted areas. Indeed, an excessive exploitation of certain areas could lead 3063 to excessive trampling with possible localized erosion on steep slopes. Pietola et al. (2005) demonstrated that highly visited sites (such as water sources) with high trampling led to a reduced porosity in the soil 3064 3065 and consequently higher risks of erosion, even at low grazing intensity. This risk could also be increased 3066 during particularly rainy years, and special care should be given during those events. Moreover, while 3067 livestock supplements are widely used by farmers, they are usually placed in accessible zones in order 3068 to improve animal diet or to facilitate regular inventories or health care (Pittarello et al. 2016a). With 3069 the additionnal aim to reduce A. viridis cover, the set up of molasses-based blocks is more complicated. 3070 Indeed, it requires the transportation of heavy blocks in steep and dense areas that are hardly accessible, 3071 and needs a sustainable installation that can last the whole grazing period without being moved by the 3072 herd. It is therefore important to take into account these practical challenges when discussing possible management strategies, which need to be adapted to site-specific conditions. 3073 3074

#### 3076 Nitrogen translocation

3075

3077

3107

3078 Chapter VI described the N content of herbaceous vegetation, A. viridis leaves and Highland cattle 3079 dung pats, and used these data to make an estimation of the N translocation fluxes in the studied areas. 3080 In this chapter, we confirmed that the vegetation under A. viridis stands displayed higher N content in comparison to adjacent open areas. Moreover, the N content of Highland cattle dung pats was higher in 3081 3082 comparison to the content measured for other full-grazing beef cattle breeds in previous studies, probably due to the high N and tannin content of A. viridis leaves they were ingesting. Indeed, Angus 3083 3084 cattle have shown lower N content in their dung despite having similar crude protein content in their 3085 diet (Koenig and Beauchemin 2013a). With increasing grazing time spent in highly encroached areas, where the N content in the vegetation is high, Highland cattle excreted higher N concentrations. Finally, 3086 3087 the estimations on the N fluxes confirmed that Highland cattle actively transported N from steeper and 3088 denser areas to open and flat adjacent pastures. Indeed, as previously assessed by other studies with 3089 different breeds, dung pats (and therefore N) tend to accumulate in flattest areas that are mainly used as resting spots for cattle (Jewell et al. 2007; Schnyder et al. 2010). Moreover, while Highland cattle grazed 3090 3091 primarily high-quality forage vegetation found in open and flat areas, which is in accordance with the 3092 findings of Chapter IV, the N ingestion in these areas was lower than the N deposition. In contrast, A. 3093 viridis encroached and steep areas displayed the lowest N ingestion, yet it exceeded N deposition, leading to an overall N depletion. Nutrient availability is particularly important for the restoration of 3094 3095 former open pastures, and Highland cattle grazing could thus help fertilizing nutrient-poor areas, while 3096 contributing to the reduction of N accumulation under A. viridis stands. However, while this study 3097 focused on N translocation due to the N accumulation generated by A. viridis shrubs, similar estimations could be done for other nutrients to provide detailed nutrient traslocation related to Highland cattle 3098 grazing. For example, Koch et al. (2018) focused on the translocation of P, as this nutrient has great 3099 3100 effect on plant species composition, and is a good indicator of other nutrient levels. In addition, 3101 particular care should be given to Highland cattle ability to modify plant available nutrient, as an over-3102 utilization of some areas could lead to excessive nutrient accumulation on the long term. In that regard, 3103 the effectiveness of molasses-based blocks in attracting cows farther from resting areas could be used 3104 to avoid this possible negative impact. In addition, management strategies such as rotational grazing, or 3105 fencing and water trough placement could help preventing the overuse of specific resting areas (Jewell 3106 et al. 2007).

3108 While the calculations used in Chapter VI are a common method for nutrient estimations and are 3109 increasingly precise thanks to the use of GPS-tracking (Koch et al. 2018), they are limited to the data 3110 gathered from literature when direct field measurements were not possible. For example, cattle urine collection is particularly challenging with grazing animals, and could not be carried out in remote 3111 mountain areas. In this study, a maximum of comparable studies with similar grazing conditions were 3112 gathered to provide the most precise missing information for the calculation of N fluxes. However, the 3113 possibility of a bias remains, either linked to specific field conditions or breed-dependant traits. In 3114 3115 addition, while grazing and resting activity periods were discriminated through the use of two different 3116 variables (i.e., activity calculated by activity sensors and distance travelled by the cow), these 3117 estimations could be lightly biased as well. Indeed, periods mainly attributed to grazing periods may see 3118 a few animals resting, and inversely, as not all cows were equipped with GPS collars. Finally, there is room for improvement as well in the estimation scales, as vegetation intake and excretions were 3119 3120 determined at the vegetation patch level. While vegetation is relatively homogeneous in these patches, variations in livestock distribution patterns may occur at a finer scale due to the local presence of water 3121 3122 troughs, or due to localized slope shifts.

3123 3124

3126

#### 3125 Long-term restoration objective

3127 This project was carried out for four years, and allowed us to make a comprehensive analysis of 3128 the potential for Highland cattle to graze in A.viridis encroached pastures. However, the restoration of plant and animal biodiversity is a long-term process, and several years may be needed to assess the effect 3129 3130 of management practices on vegetation composition changes. In high elevations specifically, ecological responses of plant species are slower due to the short growing season (Körner 2003). The restoration of 3131 3132 herbaceous grassland species is also highly dependent on the presence of seed sources, as the range for seed dispersal is spatially limited (Barbaro et al. 2001). Therefore, Highland cattle grazing in subalpine 3133 pastures may take several years to efficiently restore former open grasslands with light-demanding, slow 3134 3135 growing and less competitive species. Elias et al. (2018) have demonstrated the recovery of formerly 3136 shrub-encroached areas in Germany after they were grazed by goats over seven years, with improved light conditions that allowed light-demanding species to settle, thanks to the reduced shrub cover. 3137 Similar results were found by Silva et al. (2019), who measured an increased species richness after 3138 several years of goat grazing in shrub-grassland habitats. Consequently, Highland cattle grazing could 3139 3140 also show similar positive effects on plant composition over the next years, through the slow opening 3141 of the canopy of A. viridis stands, the seed dispersal through dungs and fur transportation, and the 3142 effective redistribution of nutrients within grazed paddocks. This medium to long-term process may be 3143 particularly true for the most encroached areas, where a strong grazing impact is needed to allow the 3144 opening of the canopy and the installation of new grassland species. If repeated over the long term, such management could thus lead to a more heterogeneous vegetation composition, with pastures 3145 progressively composed by a mosaic of open pastures with higher forage quality and smaller stands of 3146 3147 A. viridis. In one of our experiment study (Val Vogna, Italy), typical species of nutrient-rich pastures 3148 (e.g. *Phleum rhaeticum*) have already been observed to grow in the newly opened areas, where attractive points were placed, only two years after their implementation (Figure 32). In addition, an un-published 3149 3150 work was carried out in 2019 to evaluate the seed germination in Highland cattle dung pats. This was 3151 done by sampling several Highland cattle dung pats and placing them in a greenhouse after vernalization. 3152 While very few seeds had grown, probably due to vernalization protocol issues, a majority of them were 3153 graminoid plants (77%) such as Poa chaixi, Carex sp., Avenella flexuosa, and the rest were legumes (23%, mainly Lotus alpinus and Trifolium pratense). Therefore, there is a potential for Highland cattle 3154 3155 to transport seeds of valuable grass and legume species through their dung excretions. An in-depth study on the seeds carried by Highland cattle, both through the dungs and through their furs, could help 3156 3157 emphasize their ability to bring them in newly opened areas. In the future, the monitoring of the plant

3158 communities of the paddocks used in this project could be done using the permanent linear transects

- placed in the vegetation patches in 2019. This prospect has already been planned in the near future
- 3160 (2024, 5 years after the first grazing season), and could be continued over the following years.
- 3161



Figure 32 Picture of the vegetation of newly open *A. viridis* stands, two years after the placement of molasses-based blocks. Val Vogna, Italy, 2022. Several individuals of *Phleum rhaeticum* are present, where very few were recorded in the botanical surverys of 2020. In the picture it is also possible to see several broken branches of *A. viridis* on the ground, thanks to Highland cattle grazing impacts.

3167

3162

- 3168
- 3170

# 3169 **Result communication**

To successfully restore A. viridis-encroached pastures, it is however essential for Highland cattle 3171 3172 herds to continue grazing in the pastures on the long term, in order to keep constraining A. viridis 3173 expansion and apply sufficient damages to the shrubs. With the end of the scientific project, this is 3174 achieved through the persuasion of farmers that such management is worth mainting on the long-term. Indeed, the implementation of paddocks in remote areas is difficult and time-consuming. It involves the 3175 3176 set up of fences and water troughs in steep slopes, the monitoring of the herd during the summer season, in addition to potential unforeseen events that could request immediate care (e.g., animal heath issues, 3177 3178 water shortage, etc.). Therefore, farmers with pre-existing activities, such as dairy farms, may not have 3179 the resources to maintain this type of management without the help of a funded project. Personal goals 3180 and perspectives of the farmers, as well as a change in personnel on farm may also intervene in the 3181 management decisions. In the paddock of Champlong, Highland cattle grazing stopped after the first 3182 year due to the farmers' will to reduce the herd size, which was not compatible with the project 3183 objectives. Yet, farmers are aware of forage losses due to shrub-encroachement, and management attemps such as mechanical cuts are regularly set up to try reducing the shrub cover. Moreover, the gain 3184 weight witnessed in one of the study area (Bovonne, VD) is an important argument to convince Highland 3185 3186 cattle owners that cows can graze in highly encroached areas without losing productivity. Therefore, communicating the potential of Highland cattle management to farmers is essential to ensure the 3187 continuity and spread of these restoration projects. Regular presentations of the results during the 3188

3189 experiment to key stakeholders is needed as they do not take part to the scientific assessments of the management practices, and long-term prospects may be difficult to grasp. During our project, this was 3190 achieved through public agricultural events (Salon des alpages 2019 and 2022), during more targeted 3191 3192 events with professional interventions to field days (Journée herbagère AGRIDEA-ADCF, cours montagne AGRIDEA), or through the publication of the results in local agricultural journals (AgriHebdo 3193 3194 and Gest'Alpe). By reaching a wide range of stakeholders (farmers, agricultural advisors, agricultural 3195 schools, park and forest managers, local associations, etc.), the transmission of information goes beyond the boundaries of the scientific community, and is delivered to actors that play a fundamental role in 3196 pasture management. This could also help unlocking the implementation of political measures to finance 3197 service herds and compensate the costs linked to such management systems. Direct payments for 3198 3199 particular agricultural practices allow farmers to be compensated for their contribution to the provision of ecosystem services to society (El Benni et al. 2012). Future policies supporting service herds could 3200 3201 thus be set up to help reducing A. viridis encroachement in alpine and subalpine pastures through diverse management techniques, including robust livestock cattle grazing. 3202

3203 3204

3221

3234

# 3205 **Perspectives**

3206 3207 While this project included GPS technology, which allowed a better monitoring of Highland cattle behaviour in such environments, additional technological devices could help the real-time 3208 3209 monitoring of the herds and reduce the workload needed for livestock management. For example, the implementation of virtual fencing technologies could relieve farmers from fencing installation in remote 3210 3211 areas. Indeed, virtual fencing is of increasing interest in agriculture, as it has the potential to improve farmers work by increasing flexibility and reducing the labour and costs of livestock management 3212 (Umstatter 2011). This method is particularly interesting for an adapted management along the grazing 3213 3214 season and to provide faster reaction to changing circumstances, in comparison to physical fences. 3215 Several trials have been conducted on cattle herds, and positive results show their ability to rapidly respond to virtual fencing (Campbell et al. 2020). However, this technology is not widely spread among 3216 farmers and a few products are available on the market, mostly due to regulations in many european 3217 3218 countries, where these devices are not yet authorized, such as in Switzerland (Aaser et al. 2022). 3219 Additional trials are necessary to test virtual fencing in mountain areas and potentially help farmers for 3220 livestock control in remote areas to preserve these open habitats of great nature conservation value.

- 3222 In addition, the utilisation of satellite and drone images could help monitor A. viridis cover and 3223 keep track of Highland cattle effect on the canopy. Indeed, satellite and drone technology is increasingly 3224 used for vegetation mapping and monitoring as it provides aerial images that can be analyzed to detect 3225 different plant communities (James and Bradshaw 2020). It has been used in several contexts, such as 3226 the detection of invasive plants, or in agriculture for the estimation of crop coverage and health (Pajares 3227 2015). For example, Olariu et al. (2022) have used very high resolution drone imagery to map woody plant encroachment in grasslands in Texas (USA). They were able to accurately classify different woody 3228 3229 plant species and provide precise vegetation mapping using machine learning algorithms. Drone 3230 technology has also been used to monitor leaf phenology and ontogeny at the tree-crown level (Wu et 3231 al. 2021). Therefore, this technology could be applied in A. viridis-encroached pastures to follow leaf 3232 seasonal changes and also potentially track Highland cattle grazing impacts that can generate the drying 3233 out of impacted branches.
- Robust breed grazing in *A. viridis*-encroached areas in subalpine pastures could also be complemented by regular manual/mechanical cutting of the woody shrubs. Mechanical cuts alone may

3237 not be efficient to effectively stop the invasion of shrubs, because of the difficulty to access the areas 3238 and because it may not always help restore grass resources (Camacho et al. 2008). However, a combination of cutting and grazing could be efficient on the long term. Indeed, in a six year study 3239 3240 conducted in the French Pre-Alps by Barbaro et al. (2001), the combination of manual cuttings and livestock grazing was efficient in reducing shrub invasion and restoring grasslands, wether it was grazed 3241 3242 by goats, sheep, or cattle. In their study, the number of species was doubled in four years after shrub 3243 cleaning by cuts and grazing, which led to a restoration of species-rich grasslands. While it is an 3244 additional labour for farmers to perform these cuttings at a regular basis, associations that aim to help 3245 protecting the environment could help by providing workforce. In the canton of Vaud in Switzerland, the association "Alpes Vivantes" has previously organized cuttings of A. viridis in subalpine pastures, 3246 3247 and discussions have been initiated with them to perform cutting interventions in the encroached areas 3248 in Bovonne as a follow up of the current project.

- Finally, the results of this project could be useful for other grazing breeds and species. Indeed, several studies have highlighted the efficiency of goats and sheep to apply damages on *A. viridis* shrubs and other invasive woody plants (Elias and Tischew 2016; Elias et al. 2018; Pauler et al. 2022b). They are used by farmers as service herds to counteract the propagation of undesirable species. The knowledge gained on the forage potential of *A. viridis* leaves, the effect of molasses-based blocks, as well as the N translocation evaluated in this project, could be used to implement other management strategies with different livestock categories, and provide future alternatives for farmers.
- 3257 3258

3249

## 3259 Conclusion

3260

The present thesis showed how Highland cattle can become an efficient management tool to 3261 3262 counteract A.viridis encroachment (Figure 33). Indeed, they could effectively damage the shrubs 3263 through grazing, in addition to appling severe mechanical damages through trampling and the breaking of branches. Thanks to their low weight and their adaptation to low forage quality vegetation, Highland 3264 cattle were able to graze in highly encroached and steep areas. These effects can be enhanced by the 3265 placement of attractive points in the form of molasses-based blocks. These impacts, combined with their 3266 effective rebalance of N between encroached areas and open pastures could lead to a progressive 3267 3268 restoration of former grassland vegetation in the long-term. Nowadays, Highland cattle are being 3269 increasely reared in many alpine countries, and could therefore become a trending management tool to 3270 protect grasslands against A. viridis encroachment.

# Can Highland cattle become a management tool to reduce Alnus viridis encroachment?



3272 Figure 33 Summary of the main findings of the RobustAlps project

# 3273 SUPPLEMENTARY MATERIAL

# 3274 Supplementary materials of CHAPTER III

3275



ALMESE

Paddock boundary Vegetation categories:

- Woodland dominated by *Fraxinus ornus*, *Populus tremula*, and *Quercus rubra*
- Shrubland dominated by *Prunus* spinosa and *Rubus ulmifolius* aggr.
- Grassland dominated by Bromus erectus, Carex caryophyllea, and Chrysopogon gryllus
- Wetland dominated by Schoenus nigricans and Scirpoides holoschoenus

Basemap: AGEA orthophoto 2018

3276

3277 Figure S1 Aerial photograph and vegetation map of Almese study area


# TORRETTE

Paddock boundary

Vegetation categories:

Woodland dominated by Acer pseudoplatanus, Fraxinus excelsior, and Larix decidua

Shrubland dominated by Rubus idaeus

Basemap: AGEA Orthophoto 2018

3278 **1** 3279 Figu

Figure S2 Aerial photograph and vegetation map of Torrette study area



## CALDANE

Paddock boundary
 Vegetation categories:
 Woodland dominated by *Fraxinus* excelsior and *Sorbus aria*

Shrubland dominated by Prunus spinosa and Rosa canina aggr.

Grassland dominated by Bromus erectus and Festuca ovina aggr.

Rocks

Basemap: AGEA Orthophoto 2018

Figure S3 Aerial photograph and vegetation map of Caldane study area





Paddock boundary

Vegetation categories:

Shrubland dominated by Alnus viridis

Grassland dominated by Alchemilla xanthochlora and Calamagrostis villosa

Basemap: SWISSIMAGE 2020 ©swisstopo

**Figure S4** Aerial photograph and vegetation map of Bovonne study area

**Table S1** List of the woody (W) and herbaceous (H) plant species recorded in the paddocks of the four study areas (i.e., Almese, Torrette, Caldane, and Bovonne) during the direct observations, with the corresponding number of observation sessions, number of cows that met the species, and the proportion in the feeding stations and in cattle diet.

Study area	Plant species	Life form	Observation sessions (n)	Cows that met the species during grazing (n)	Proportion in the feeding stations (%)	Proportion in the diet (%)
Almese	Ailanthus altissima	W	42	5	0.19	0.00
Almese	Alnus glutinosa	W	3	1	0.02	0.02
Almese	Betula pendula	W	24	7	0.24	0.33
Almese	Calluna vulgaris	W	342	10	1.47	0.16
Almese	Cedrus atlantica	W	15	3	0.09	0.00
Almese	Celtis australis	W	85	6	0.88	1.39
Almese	Clematis recta	W	19	3	0.16	0.38
Almese	Crataegus monogyna	W	151	11	1.16	0.58
Almese	Euonymus europaeus	W	15	3	0.07	0.23
Almese	Ficus carica	W	6	1	0.02	0.00
Almese	Frangula Alnus	W	212	9	1.61	3.35
Almese	Fraxinus excelsior	W	27	5	0.15	0.27
Almese	Fraxinus ornus	W	211	10	1.76	2.87
Almese	Hedera helix	W	7	2	0.02	0.00
Almese	Juniperus communis	W	18	4	0.14	0.00
Almese	Ligustrum vulgare	W	121	8	1.07	0.78
Almese	Malus sp.	W	12	2	0.10	0.19
Almese	Populus tremula	W	211	9	1.06	1.79
Almese	Prunus avium	W	6	4	0.03	0.10
Almese	Prunus mahaleb	W	25	3	0.34	0.42
Almese	Prunus serotina	W	39	7	0.29	0.35
Almese	Prunus spinosa	W	764	11	5.38	2.87
Almese	Pteridium aquilinum	Н	161	8	1.07	0.00
Almese	Pyrus pyraster	W	11	2	0.08	0.18
Almese	Quercus pubescens/petraea	W	30	8	0.18	0.31
Almese	Ouercus rubra	W	49	7	0.65	1.12
Almese	Robinia pseudoacacia	W	36	4	0.20	0.17
Almese	Rosa canina aggr.	W	63	9	0.45	0.35
Almese	Rubus ulmifolius aggr.	W	1415	12	9.22	2.59
Almese	Sorbus aria	W	3	1	0.04	0.05
Almese	Ulmus minor	W	138	10	1.39	1.86
Torrette	Acer pseudoplatanus	W	244	3	2.05	1.83
Torrette	Alnus incana	W	4	2	0.06	0.00
Torrette	Athvrium filix-femina	н	27	$\frac{1}{2}$	0.26	0.00
Torrette	Betula pendula	W	3	1	0.02	0.00
Torrette	Corvlus avellana	W	489	3	4.37	0.40
Torrette	Dryopteris affinis	н	6	1	0.03	0.00
Torrette	Dryopteris dilatata	Н	3	1	0.01	0.00
Torrette	Dryopteris filix-mas	Н	131	3	1.09	0.46
Torrette	Fagus sylvatica	W	26	2	0.24	0.00
Torrette	Fraxinus excelsior	W	466	3	3.49	2.05
Torrette	Gymnocarpium dryopteris	Н	2	1	0.02	0.00
Torrette	Laburnum alninum	w	55	3	0.35	0.00
Torrette	Lavir decidua	w	22	2	0.15	0.00
Torrette	Larix aeciana	W	1	2	0.13	0.00
Torrette	Lonicera apigena	W W	1	1	0.04	1.46
Torrette	Polystichum aculaatum	vv Ц	95	2	0.01	1.40
Torretto	Populus alba	17 W/	∠ 12	2	0.01	0.00
Torrette	Prunus avium	VV 13.7	12	2	0.00	0.00
Torrette	1 runus uvium Quarcus patraga	vv W7	21 12	∠ 1	0.10	0.03
Torrette	Pihos una crisma	VV 13.7	12	1 2	0.00	0.00
Torrette	Rosa caning ager	VV 13.7	20 62	3	0.13	0.01
Torrette	Rosa canina aggr.	VV 337	1254	3	0.41	0.05
Torrette	RUDUS IAAEUS	W	1554	3 1	30.70	39.54
Torrette	Kubus uimijoitus aggr. Salix alba	W W	1 1	1	0.01	0.01
ronelle	занх шра	vv	4	<u> </u>	0.04	0.04

Torrette	Salix caprea	W	8	2	0.05	0.00
Torrette	Salix purpurea	W	1	1	0.00	0.00
Torrette	Sorbus aria	W	59	2	0.40	0.07
Torrette	Sorbus aucuparia	W	15	2	0.08	0.02
Torrette	Tilia platyphyllos	W	5	2	0.06	0.15
Torrette	Ulmus minor	W	2	2	0.01	0.00
Caldane	Acer pseudoplatanus	W	19	3	0.63	0.72
Caldane	Berberis vulgaris	W	2	2	0.02	0.00
Caldane	Corylus avellana	W	308	8	2.63	2.37
Caldane	Crataegus monogyna	W	88	9	0.64	0.44
Caldane	Fagus sylvatica	W	1	1	0.00	0.00
Caldane	Fraxinus excelsior	W	90	7	0.53	0.85
Caldane	Juniperus communis	W	11	7	0.06	0.03
Caldane	Laburnum alpinum	W	3	1	0.02	0.00
Caldane	Malus domestica	W	1	1	0.01	0.03
Caldane	Prunus avium	W	13	3	0.05	0.05
Caldane	Prunus spinosa	W	1096	9	8.57	4.77
Caldana	Quercus	W/	15	5	0.05	0.00
Caldalle	pubescens/petraea	vv	15	5	0.03	0.00
Caldane	Rhamnus alpina	W	65	8	0.73	1.40
Caldane	Rhamnus cathartica	W	29	4	0.16	0.25
Caldane	Ribes uva-crispa	W	4	3	0.02	0.00
Caldane	Rosa canina aggr.	W	965	9	5.98	2.29
Caldane	Rubus ulmifolius aggr.	W	406	9	2.72	2.72
Caldane	Salix caprea	W	3	1	0.03	0.05
Caldane	Sambucus nigra	W	28	5	0.17	0.46
Caldane	Sorbus aria	W	360	9	2.62	0.94
Caldane	Ulmus minor	W	92	6	0.55	0.39
Bovonne	Acer pseudoplatanus	W	18	9	0.18	0.14
Bovonne	Aconitum napellus	Н	126	11	1.52	0.01
Bovonne	Adenostyles alliariae	Н	515	13	11.42	0.99
Bovonne	Alchemilla xanthochlora	Н	286	10	4.42	6.06
Bovonne	Alnus viridis	W	490	14	11.10	11.85
Bovonne	Caltha palustris	Н	40	8	0.48	0.28
-	Chaerophyllum		1.00			
Bovonne	hirsutum	Н	120	11	1.29	1.75
Bovonne	Cicerbita alpina	Н	28	4	0.34	0.70
Bovonne	Cirsium oleraceum	Н	10	4	0.09	0.16
Bovonne	Drvopteris dilatata	Н	52	3	1.15	1.70
Bovonne	Equisetum sylvaticum	Н	195	12	2.35	0.69
Bovonne	Gentiana lutea	Н	61	8	1.13	0.00
Bovonne	Geranium svlvaticum	Н	126	11	1.48	1.86
Bovonne	Heracleum sphondylium	Н	10	2	0.12	0.22
Boyonne	Petasites albus	Н	1	1	0.02	0.00
	Peucedanum		-	-	0.04	
Bovonne	ostruthium Disconchise	H	3	2	0.04	0.03
Bovonne	Picea abies	w	94	8	2.57	2.29
Bovonne	aconitifolius	Н	148	10	1.72	2.31
Bovonne	Rubus idaeus	W	6	4	0.06	0.00
Bovonne	Rumex alpestris	Н	33	6	0.33	0.11
Bovonne	Rumex alpinus	Н	65	8	1.44	0.51
Bovonne	Salix hastata	W	32	6	0.48	0.46
Bovonne	Sorbus aucuparia	W	37	9	0.42	0.32
Bovonne	Veratrum album	Н	570	14	10.16	0.03

- 3289 Supplementary materials of CHAPTER V
- 3290
- 3291



**Figure S5** Scheme of the 16 cross-shaped vegetation transects performed in attractive points and control areas. Yellow numbers represent the attractive points (molasses-based blocks) or the control points, depending on the area. The green figures represent the *Alnus viridis* shrubs selected in the external transects which are only linked to one molasses-based block (i.e. not the central transects labeled as 1-2b, 2-3b, 3-4b, and 4-5b).

3298

3299



3300 3301

Figure S6: Intense defoliation on small Alnus viridis shrubs having 1-2 meters of height.



Figure S7 Impacts on a tall Alnus viridis shrub, 3-4 meters in height. Branches were intensively 3306 defoliated and some of them broken by cattle scratching and herd movement.



**Figure S8** Impacts on a tall *Alnus viridis* shrub, 3-4 meters high. Branches were intensively defoliated and some of them broken by cattle scratching and herd movement. In the red circle, it is possible to see some debarking effects produced by horn scratching, which led to subsequent fungi infections and drying off of the whole branch.

- 3312
- 3313



Figure S9 Impacts on *Alnus viridis* shrubs, 3-4 meters high. Branches were intensively damaged by
Highland cattle scratching, trampling and herd movement.



Figure S10 Impacts on *Alnus viridis* shrubs, 3-4 meters high. Branches were intensively grazed and
damaged by Highland cattle scratching, trampling and herd movement.

3323				
3324	Componen	nts (%)	Additives per kg	(mg)
3325	Raw protein	3.0%	Inorganic zinc	900
3326	Raw fat	2.0%	Inorganic manganese	900
3327	Raw ash	24.0%	Inorganic iodine	60
3328	Sugar	40.0%	Inorganic cobalt	12
3329	Calcium	4.0%	Inorganic selenium	9
3330	Phosphorus	2.0%		
3331	Magnesium	0.2%		
3332	Sodium	2.5%		
3333				
3334				

**Table S2** Composition of molasses-based blocks. The blocks contained 2-3% of residual moisture.

Table S3 List of all plant species found in the botanical surveys made in both 2019 and 2020 in all paddocks combined, sorted by their corresponding functional
 groups. Plant species nomenclature follows Aeschimann et al. (2004).

Ferns and	l tall herbs		Medium and small herbs	Woody	Graminoids	
Achillea macrophylla	Gymnocarpium dryopteris	Achillea millefolium	Geum montanum	Ranunculus aconitifolius	Acer pseudoplatanus	Agrostis capillaris
Aconitum lamarckii	Heracleum sphondylium	Ajuga reptans	Geum rivale	Ranunculus montanus	Alnus viridis	Agrostis schraderiana
Aconitum napellus	Hieracium prenanthoides	Alchemilla alpina aggr.	Hieracium intybaceum	aggr.	Larix decidua	Anthoxanthum alpinum
Adenostyles alliariae	Huperzia selago	Alchemilla pentaphyllea	Hieracium murorum aggr.	Rhodiola rosea	Lonicera caerulea	Avenella flexuosa
Alchemilla xanthochlora	Lamium galeobdolon	Anthyllis vulneraria	Homogyne alpina	Rumex scutatus	Lonicera nigra	Calamagrostis villosa
Asplenium viride	aggr.	Aposeris foetida	Hypericum maculatum	Saxifraga rotundifolia	Picea abies	Carex flacca
Astrantia major	Oreopteris limbosperma	Aster bellidiastrum	Hypericum richeri	Saxifraga stellaris	Rhododendron ferrugineum	Carex leporina
Athyrium filix-femina	Petasites albus	Astrantia minor	Knautia dipsacifolia	Sedum acre	Rosa pendulina	Carex sp.
Campanula latifolia	Peucedanum austriacum	Caltha palustris	Leontodon helveticus	Sempervivum montanum	Rubus idaeus	Dactylis glomerata
Carduus defloratus	Peucedanum ostruthium	Campanula scheuchzeri	Leucanthemum vulgare aggr.	Silene dioica	Rubus saxatilis	Deschampsia cespitosa
Chaerophyllum hirsutum	Phegopteris connectilis	Campanula trachelium	Lotus alpinus	Silene nutans	Salix hastata	Festuca rubra aggr.
Cicerbita alpina	Polystichum lonchitis	Cardamine amara	Orchis sp.	Silene rupestris	Sorbus aucuparia	Festuca scabriculmis
Cirsium oleraceum	Prenanthes purpurea	Cardamine resedifolia	Oxalis acetosella	Silene vulgaris	Sorbus chamaemespilus	Luzula alpinopilosa
Cryptogramma crispa	Rumex alpestris	Cerastium vulgare	Paris quadrifolia	Soldanella alpina	Vaccinium myrtillus	Luzula campestris aggr.
Dryopteris dilatata aggr.	Rumex alpinus	Crocus albiflorus	Pedicularis tuberosa	Solidago virgaurea		Luzula sylvatica
Dryopteris filix-mas	Seseli libanotis	Cuscuta europaea	Phyteuma betonicifolium	Streptopus amplexifolius		Phleum rhaeticum
Epilobium angustifolium	Urtica dioica	Dactylorhiza fuchsii	Phyteuma hemisphaericum	Stellaria nemorum		Poa chaixii
Equisetum sylvaticum	Veratrum album	Dactylorhiza maculata	Phyteuma spicatum	Taraxacum officinale		Poa nemoralis
Gentiana lutea	Veronica urticifolia	Daucus carota	Pimpinella saxifraga	aggr.		Poa pratensis
		Epilobium alpestre	Plantago atrata	Thalictrum		Trisetum flavescens
		Epilobium obscurum	Polygonum viviparum	aquilegiifolium		
		Euphorbia cyparissias	Potentilla crantzii	Trifolium badium		
		Galeopsis tetrahit	Potentilla aurea	Trifolium pratense		
		Galium pusillum aggr.	Potentilla erecta	Trifolium repens		
		Gentiana purpurea	Primula veris	Trollius europaeus		
		Geranium sylvaticum	Pulsatilla montana	Valeriana tripteris		
				Veronica chamaedrys		
				Veronica serpyllifolia		
				Viola biflora		

Table S4 Statistical results of the analyses made on spatial distribution (generalized linear model), soil cover (herbaceous cover and fraction of bare soil), *Alnus viridis* leaves and understory plant functional groups (generalized least square model).

#### 

Spa	tial di	stribution			Vegeta	ation cover		A. vir	<i>idis</i> lea	ves	Functional groups				
Variables		10 m	50m	Variables		Herbaceous cover	Bare soil	Variables			Variables		Tall herbs	Forbs	Woody plants
	Df	р	р		Df	р	р		Df	р		Df	р	р	р
Molasses blocks (MB)	1	0.8589	0.2513	Molasses blocks (MB)	1	3.65E-05	2.41E-03	Molasses blocks (MB)	1	2.718E-10	Molasses blocks (MB)	1	0.01051	0.007926	2.88E-07
Year (Y)	1	0.4713	0.0058					Distance (D)	1	0.4238					
MB x Y	1	2.26E-05	0.0237					MB x D	1	0.01019					

Table S5 Statistical results of the additional analyses (Anovas) made on the average RR in each area of the paddocks (i.e. 3 control vs. 3 molasses-based blocks
areas, one control and one MB area from each paddock: 6 data points in total).

Vegetation cover				A. viridis leaves			Functional groups					
Variables		Herbaceous cover	Bare soil	Variables			Variables		Ferns and tall herbs	Medium and small herbs	Woody plants	
	Df	р	р		Df	р		Df	р	р	р	
Molasses blocks (MB)	1	0.0313	0.05649	Molasses blocks (MB)	1	0.0479	Molasses blocks (MB)	1	0.126	0.024	0.006349	

Supplementary materials of CHAPTER VI 





**Figure S11** Nitrogen content (g kg<sup>-1</sup> DM) of the herbaceous vegetation and *Alnus viridis* cover (%) of all vegetation patches of paddock 1. 



Figure S12 Nitrogen content (g kg<sup>-1</sup>) of the herbaceous vegetation and *Alnus viridis* cover (%) of all
vegetation patches of paddock 2



- **Figure S13** Nitrogen content (g kg<sup>-1</sup>) of the herbaceous vegetation and *Alnus viridis* cover (%) of all
- 3362 vegetation patches of paddock 3.



Figure S14 Nitrogen content (g kg<sup>-1</sup>) of the herbaceous vegetation and *Alnus viridis* cover (%) of all
vegetation patches of paddock 4.



Figure S15 Nitrogen fluxes (50% quantile, kg ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>) of the vegetation patches of paddock 1 in
2019.



**Figure S16** Nitrogen fluxes (50% quantile, kg ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>) of the vegetation patches of paddock 1 in

2020.



3373
3374 Figure S17 Nitrogen fluxes (50% quantile, kg ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>) of the vegetation patches of paddock 2 in: a)

- 3375 2019, and b) 2020.
- 3376



**Figure S18** Nitrogen fluxes (50% quantile, kg ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>) of the vegetation patches of paddock 3in: a) 2019, and b) 2020.



**Figure S19** Nitrogen fluxes (50% quantile, kg ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>) of the vegetation patches of paddock 4 in 2020.

## 3385 **REFERENCES**

- Aaser MF, Staahltoft SK, Korsgaard AH, et al (2022) Is Virtual Fencing an Effective Way of
   Enclosing Cattle? Personality, Herd Behaviour and Welfare. Animals 12:842.
   https://doi.org/10.3390/ani12070842
- Abegg M, Brändli U, Cioldi F, et al (2020) Swiss national forest inventory NFI. Result tables and maps of the NFI surveys 1983-2017 (NFI1, NFI2, NFI3, NFI4) on the internet. In: Swiss Natl.
  For. Invent. Birmensdorf, Swiss Fed. Res. Inst. WSL. https://www.lfi.ch/resultate/resultateen.php?prodNr=32&prodItNr=201803&lang=en. Accessed 16 May 2020
- Aber JD, Nadelhoffer KJ, Steudler P, Melillo JM (1989) Nitrogen Saturation in Northern Forest
   Ecosystems. Bioscience 39:378–386. https://doi.org/10.2307/1311067
- 3396 Aeschimann D, Lauber K, Moser D-M, Theurillat J-P (2004) Flora alpina
- Agabriel J (2010) Alimentation des bovins, ovins et caprins: besoins des animaux, valeurs des aliments: Tables Inra, Editions Q. Versailles, France
- Agnusdei MG, Mazzanti A (2001) Frequency of defoliation of native and naturalized species of the
   Flooding Pampas (Argentina). Grass Forage Sci 56:344–351. https://doi.org/10.1046/j.1365 2494.2001.00283.x
- Alados CL, Saiz H, Nuche P, et al (2019) Clearing vs. Burning for restoring Pyrenean grasslands after
   shrub encroachment. Geogr Res Lett 45:441–468. https://doi.org/10.18172/cig.3589
- Alaoui A, Willimann E, Jasper K, et al (2014) Modelling the effects of land use and climate changes
  on hydrology in the Ursern Valley, Switzerland. Hydrol Process 28:3602–3614.
  https://doi.org/10.1002/hyp.9895
- Allison CD (1985) Factors Affecting Forage Intake by Range Ruminants: A Review. J Range Manag
   38:305. https://doi.org/10.2307/3899409
- Alonso-Amelot ME, Oliveros-Bastidas A, Calcagno-Pisarelli MP (2007) Phenolics and condensed
   tannins of high altitude Pteridium arachnoideum in relation to sunlight exposure, elevation, and
   rain regime. Biochem Syst Ecol 35:1–10. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.bse.2006.04.013
- Álvarez-Martínez J, Gómez-Villar A, Lasanta T (2016) The Use of Goats Grazing to Restore Pastures
  Invaded by Shrubs and Avoid Desertification: A Preliminary Case Study in the Spanish
  Cantabrian Mountains. L Degrad Dev 27:3–13. https://doi.org/10.1002/ldr.2230
- Ammar H, López S, González JS, Ranilla MJ (2004) Chemical composition and in vitro digestibility
  of some Spanish browse plant species. J Sci Food Agric 84:197–204.
  https://doi.org/10.1002/jsfa.1635
- Angelidis A, Crompton L, Misselbrook T, et al (2019) Evaluation and prediction of nitrogen use
  efficiency and outputs in faeces and urine in beef cattle. Agric Ecosyst Environ 280:1–15.
  https://doi.org/10.1016/j.agee.2019.04.013
- Anthelme F, Cornillon L, Brun J-J (2002) Secondary succession of Alnus viridis (Chaix) DC. in
   Vanoise National Park, France: coexistence of sexual and vegetative strategies. Ann For Sci
   59:419–428. https://doi.org/10.1051/forest:2002016
- Anthelme F, Grossi J-L, Brun J-J, Didier L (2001) Consequences of green alder expansion on
   vegetation changes and arthropod communities removal in the northern French Alps. For Ecol
   Manage 145:57–65. https://doi.org/10.1016/S0378-1127(00)00574-0
- Anthelme F, Michalet R, Barbaro L, Brun J (2003) Environmental and Spatial Influences of Shrub
   Cover (Alnus viridis DC.) on Vegetation Diversity at the Upper Treeline in the Inner Western
   Alps. Arctic, Antarct Alp Res 35:48–55. https://doi.org/10.1657/1523-

#### 3430 0430(2003)035[0048:EASIOS]2.0.CO;2

- Anthelme F, Villaret J, Brun J (2007) Shrub encroachment in the Alps gives rise to the convergence of
  sub-alpine communities on a regional scale. J Veg Sci 18:355–362.
  https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1654-1103.2007.tb02547.x
- Auerswald K, Mayer F, Schnyder H (2010) Coupling of spatial and temporal pattern of cattle excreta
  patches on a low intensity pasture. Nutr Cycl Agroecosystems 88:275–288.
  https://doi.org/10.1007/s10705-009-9321-4
- Bailey DW, Brown JR (2011) Rotational grazing systems and livestock grazing behavior in shrubdominated semi-arid and arid rangelands. Rangel Ecol Manag 64:1–9.
  https://doi.org/10.2111/REM-D-09-00184.1
- Bailey DW, Gross JE, Laca EA, et al (1996) Mechanisms That Result in Large Herbivore Grazing
  Distribution Patterns. J Range Manag 49:386. https://doi.org/10.2307/4002919
- Bailey DW, Jensen D (2008) Method of Supplementation May Affect Cattle Grazing Patterns. Rangel
   Ecol Manag 61:131–135. https://doi.org/10.2111/06-167.1
- Bailey DW, Mosley JC, Estell RE, et al (2019) Synthesis Paper: Targeted Livestock Grazing:
  Prescription for Healthy Rangelands. Rangel Ecol Manag 72:865–877.
  https://doi.org/10.1016/j.rama.2019.06.003
- Bailey DW, Welling GR (2007) Evaluation of low-moisture blocks and conventional dry mixes for
  supplementing minerals and modifying cattle grazing patterns. Rangel Ecol Manag 60:54–64.
  https://doi.org/10.2111/05-138R1.1
- Bailey DW, Welling GR (1999) Modification of Cattle Grazing Distribution with Dehydrated
   Molasses Supplement. J Range Manag 52:575. https://doi.org/10.2307/4003626
- Bailey DW, Welling GR, Miller ET (2001) Cattle use of foothills rangeland near dehydrated molasses
  supplement. J Range Manag 54:338–347. https://doi.org/10.2307/4003101
- Bakker ES, Olff H, Boekhoff M, et al (2004) Impact of herbivores on nitrogen cycling: Contrasting
  effects of small and large species. Oecologia 138:91–101. https://doi.org/10.1007/s00442-0031402-5
- Barbaro L, Dutoit T, Cozic P (2001) A six-year experimental restoration of biodiversity by shrub clearing and grazing in calcareous grasslands of the French Prealps. Biodiversity Conserv
   10:119–135
- Bartolomé J, Plaixats J, Piedrafita J, et al (2011) Foraging Behavior of Alberes Cattle in a
  Mediterranean Forest Ecosystem. Rangel Ecol Manag 64:319–324.
  https://doi.org/10.2111/REM-D-09-00160.1
- Battaglini L, Bovolenta S, Gusmeroli F, et al (2014) Environmental sustainability of Alpine livestock
   farms. Ital J Anim Sci 13:431–443. https://doi.org/10.4081/ijas.2014.3155
- Bernal M, Llorens L, Julkunen-Tiitto R, et al (2013) Altitudinal and seasonal changes of phenolic compounds in Buxus sempervirens leaves and cuticles. Plant Physiol Biochem 70:471–482.
  https://doi.org/10.1016/j.plaphy.2013.06.012
- Berry NR, Jewell PL, Sutter F, et al (2002) Selection, intake and excretion of nutrients by Scottish
   Highland suckler beef cows and calves, and Brown Swiss dairy cows in contrasting Alpine
   grazing systems. J Agric Sci 139:437–453. https://doi.org/10.1017/S002185960200271X
- Berry NR, Jewell PL, Sutter F, et al (2001) Effect of concentrate on nitrogen turnover and excretion of
   P, K, Na, Ca and Mg in lactating cows rotationally grazed at high altitude. Livest Prod Sci
   71:261–275. https://doi.org/10.1016/S0301-6226(01)00183-X

- Besharati M, Taghizadeh A (2011) Effect of Tannin-Binding Agents (Polyethylene Glycol and
   Polyvinylpyrrolidone) Supplementation on In Vitro Gas Production Kinetics of Some Grape
   Yield Byproducts. ISRN Vet Sci 2011:1–8. https://doi.org/10.5402/2011/780540
- Binkley D, Cromack jr. K, Baker DD (1994) Nitrogen Fixation by Red Alder: Biology, Rates, and
  Controls. Biol Manag Red Alder 57–72
- Bjelke U, Boberg J, Oliva J, et al (2016) Dieback of riparian alder caused by the Phytophthora alni
  complex: Projected consequences for stream ecosystems. Freshw Biol 61:565–579.
  https://doi.org/10.1111/fwb.12729
- Boege K, Marquis RJ (2005) Facing herbivory as you grow up: the ontogeny of resistance in plants.
   Trends Ecol Evol 20:441–448. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.tree.2005.05.001
- Boscutti F, Poldini L, Buccheri M (2014) Green alder communities in the Alps: Phytosociological
  variability and ecological features. Plant Biosyst 148:917–934.
  https://doi.org/10.1080/11263504.2013.809813
- Brasier CM, Kirk SA, Delcan J, et al (2004) Phytophthora alni sp. nov. and its variants: Designation of
   emerging heteroploid hybrid pathogens spreading on Alnus trees. Mycol Res 108:1172–1184.
   https://doi.org/10.1017/S0953756204001005
- Bregant C, Sanna GP, Bottos A, et al (2020) Diversity and pathogenicity of Phytophthora species
  associated with declining alder trees in Italy and description of Phytophthora alpina sp. nov.
  Forests 11:1–16. https://doi.org/10.3390/F11080848
- Browne EM, Juniper DT, Bryant MJ, Beever DE (2005) Apparent digestibility and nitrogen utilisation
  of diets based on maize and grass silage fed to beef steers. Anim Feed Sci Technol 119:55–68.
  https://doi.org/10.1016/j.anifeedsci.2004.12.001
- Brüchert F, Gallenmüller F, Bogenrieder A, Speck T (2003) Stem mechanics, functional anatomy and
  ecology of Alnus viridis and Alnus glutinosa. Feddes Repert 114:181–197.
  https://doi.org/10.1002/fedr.200390021
- Bühlmann T, Caprez R, Hiltbrunner E, et al (2017) Nitrogen fixation by Alnus species boosts soil nitrous oxide emissions. Eur J Soil Sci 68:740–748. https://doi.org/10.1111/ejss.12457
- Bühlmann T, Hiltbrunner E, Körner C (2014) Alnus viridis expansion contributes to excess reactive
   nitrogen release, reduces biodiversity and constrains forest succession in the Alps. Alp Bot
   124:187–191. https://doi.org/10.1007/s00035-014-0134-y
- Bühlmann T, Körner C, Hiltbrunner E (2016) Shrub Expansion of Alnus viridis Drives Former
   Montane Grassland into Nitrogen Saturation. Ecosystems 19:968–985.
   https://doi.org/10.1007/s10021-016-9979-9
- Buijs AE, Pedroli B, Luginbühl Y (2006) From Hiking Through Farmland to Farming in a Leisure
   Landscape: Changing Social Perceptions of the European Landscape. Landsc Ecol 21:375–389.
   https://doi.org/10.1007/s10980-005-5223-2
- Bumb I, Garnier E, Coq S, et al (2018) Traits determining the digestibility- decomposability
   relationships in species from Mediterranean rangelands. Ann Bot 121:459–469.
   https://doi.org/10.1093/aob/mcx175
- Burggraaf VT, Snow VO (2010) Effects of condensed tannins on nitrogen dynamics in grazed
   temperate agricultural systems. In: Petridis GK (ed) Tannins: Types, Foods Containing and
   Nutrition. Nova Science Publishers, Inc: New York, pp 317–326
- Buttler A, Kohler F, Gillet F (2008) The Swiss Mountain Wooded Pastures: Patterns and Processes.
   Agrofor Eur 377–396. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4020-8272-6\_19
- 3518 Camacho O, Dobremez L, Capillon A (2008) Shrub encroachment in pastures in the Alps. Rev

- 3519 géographie Alp 89–100. https://doi.org/10.4000/rga.575
- Camerano P, Gottero F, Terzuolo PG, Varese P (2004) Tipi forestali del Piemonte. Metodologia e
   guida per l'identificazione. 8:204
- Campbell DLM, Ouzman J, Mowat D, et al (2020) Virtual Fencing Technology Excludes Beef Cattle
   from an Environmentally Sensitive Area. Animals 10:1069. https://doi.org/10.3390/ani10061069
- Carnevalli RA, De Mello ACT, Shozo L, et al (2019) Spatial distribution of dairy heifers' dung in
   silvopastoral systems. Cienc Rural 49:. https://doi.org/10.1590/0103-8478cr20180796
- 3526 Casasús I, Bernués A, Sanz A, et al (2007) Vegetation dynamics in Mediterranean forest pastures as
  affected by beef cattle grazing. Agric Ecosyst Environ 121:365–370.
  https://doi.org/10.1016/j.agee.2006.11.012
- Cavallero A, Aceto P, Gorlier A, et al (2007) I tipi pastorali delle Alpi piemontesi [Pasture types of the
   Piedmont Alps]. Bologna, IT
- Caviezel C, Hunziker M, Schaffner M, Kuhn NJ (2014) Soil-vegetation interaction on slopes with
   bush encroachment in the central Alps adapting slope stability measurements to shifting process
   domains. Earth Surf Process Landforms 39:509–521. https://doi.org/10.1002/esp.3513
- Caviezel, Hunziker M, Kuhn NJ (2017) Green alder encroachment in the European Alps: The need for
   analyzing the spread of a native-invasive species across spatial data. CATENA 159:149–158.
   https://doi.org/10.1016/j.catena.2017.08.006
- Chang C-R, Lee P-F, Bai M-L, Lin T-T (2004) Predicting the geographical distribution of plant
   communities in complex terrain a case study in Fushian Experimental Forest, northeastern
   Taiwan. Ecography (Cop) 27:577–588. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.0906-7590.2004.03852.x
- Chapin FS, Kedrowski RA (1983) Seasonal Changes in Nitrogen and Phosphorus Fractions and
   Autumn Retranslocation in Evergreen and Deciduous Taiga Trees. Ecology 64:376–391
- Chapin FS, Sturm M, Serreze MC, et al (2005) Role of land-surface changes in arctic summer
  warming. Science (80- ) 310:657–660. https://doi.org/10.1126/science.1117368
- Chen WQ, Wang XY, Zhang YJ, Huang D (2015) Effects of the vertical and horizontal availability of
   food resources: the diet selection of sheep grazing on natural grassland. J Agric Sci 153:322–334.
   https://doi.org/10.1017/S0021859614000355
- Cherney DJR, Cherney JH, Lucey RF (1993) In Vitro Digestion Kinetics and Quality of Perennial
  Grasses as Influenced by Forage Maturity. J Dairy Sci 76:790–797.
  https://doi.org/10.3168/jds.S0022-0302(93)77402-0
- Cislaghi A, Giupponi L, Tamburini A, et al (2019) The effects of mountain grazing abandonment on
   plant community, forage value and soil properties: observations and field measurements in an
   alpine area. Catena 181:. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.catena.2019.104086
- Collins M, Nelson CJ, Moore KJ, Barnes RF (2017) Forages, Volume 1: An Introduction to Grassland
   Agriculture. Wiley
- 3555 Cornelissen JHC, Lavorel S, Garnier E, et al (2003) A handbook of protocols for standardised and
   asy measurement of plant functional traits worldwide. Aust J Bot 51:335.
   3557 https://doi.org/10.1071/BT02124
- Costa G, Mosimann E, Zagni C (1990) Effet de la présence nocturne au pâturage sur les performances
   d'un troupeau laitier et sur ses restitutions à l'alpage. Fourrages 123:305–311
- Cosyns E, Claerbout S, Lamoot I, Hoffmann M (2005) Endozoochorous seed dispersal by cattle and horse in a spatially heterogeneous landscape. Plant Ecol 178:149–162. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11258-004-2846-3

- 3563 Cromsigt JPGM, Kemp YJM, Rodriguez E, Kivit H (2018) Rewilding Europe's large grazer
   3564 community: how functionally diverse are the diets of European bison, cattle, and horses? Restor
   3565 Ecol 26:891–899. https://doi.org/10.1111/rec.12661
- Daccord R, Arrigo Y (2001) Teneurs en constituants pariétaux. In: Agroscope (ed) Revue suisse
   d'agriculture vol.33 N°2. pp 73–80
- 3568 Daget P, Poissonet J (1971) Une méthode d'analyse phytologique des prairies. Ann Agron 22:5–41
- 3569 Dakskobler I, Rozman A, Seliškar A (2013) Forest and scrub communities with green alder (Alnus viridis) in Slovenia. Hacquetia 12:95–185. https://doi.org/10.2478/HACQ-2013-0012
- 3571 Dash S, Chakravarty AK, Singh A, et al (2016) Effect of heat stress on reproductive performances of
   3572 dairy cattle and buffaloes: A review. Vet World 9:235–244.
   3573 https://doi.org/10.14202/vetworld.2016.235-244
- 3574 Dawson JD, Funk DT (1981) Seasonal change in foliar nitrogen concentration of Alnus glutinosa. For
   3575 Sci 27:239–243. https://doi.org/https://doi.org/10.1093/forestscience/27.2.239
- 3576 Dawson JO (2008) Ecology Of Actinorhizal Plants. In: Pawlowski K, Newton WE (eds) Nitrogen 3577 fixing Actinorhizal Symbioses. Springer Netherlands, Dordrecht, pp 199–234
- 3578 De Kort H, Vandepitte K, Bruun HH, et al (2014) Landscape genomics and a common garden trial
   3579 reveal adaptive differentiation to temperature across Europe in the tree species Alnus glutinosa.
   3580 Mol Ecol 23:4709–4721. https://doi.org/10.1111/mec.12813
- 3581 Della Marianna G, Gusmeroli F, Pierik ME, et al (2012) Esperienze Di Pascolo Con Bovini Di Razza
  3582 Highland Scozzese Nella Montagna Alpina: Etologia E Prelievi Alimentari. In: Quaderno
  3583 SOZOOALP: Sistemi Agro-Zootecnici Biologici Ed Eco-Compatibili In Ambiente Montano. pp
  3584 93–106
- Díaz S, Lavorel S, McIntyre S, et al (2007) Plant trait responses to grazing A global synthesis. Glob
   Chang Biol 13:313–341. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1365-2486.2006.01288.x
- El Benni N, Finger R, Mann S, Lehmann B (2012) The distributional effects of agricultural policy
  reforms in Switzerland. Agric Econ (Czech Republic) 58:497–509.
  https://doi.org/10.17221/215/2011-agricecon
- Eldridge DJ, Bowker MA, Maestre FT, et al (2011) Impacts of shrub encroachment on ecosystem
   structure and functioning: Towards a global synthesis. Ecol Lett 14:709–722.
   https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1461-0248.2011.01630.x
- Elias D, Hölzel N, Tischew S (2018) Goat paddock grazing improves the conservation status of shrub encroached dry grasslands. Tuexenia 38:1–19. https://doi.org/10.14471/2018.38.017
- Elias D, Tischew S (2016) Goat pasturing—A biological solution to counteract shrub encroachment on
   abandoned dry grasslands in Central Europe? Agric Ecosyst Environ 234:98–106.
   https://doi.org/10.1016/j.agee.2016.02.023
- Espunyes J, Lurgi M, Büntgen U, et al (2019) Different effects of alpine woody plant expansion on
   domestic and wild ungulates. Glob Chang Biol 25:1808–1819. https://doi.org/10.1111/gcb.14587
- Estel S, Kuemmerle T, Alcántara C, et al (2015) Mapping farmland abandonment and recultivation
   across Europe using MODIS NDVI time series. Remote Sens Environ 163:312–325.
   https://doi.org/10.1016/j.rse.2015.03.028
- Estermann BL, Wettstein HR, Sutter F, et al (2003) Effect of calving period on herbage intake and nutrient turnover of Simmental and Angus suckler cows with Angus sired calves grazing subalpine and alpine pastures. Livest Prod Sci 79:169–182. https://doi.org/10.1016/S0301-6226(02)00152-5

- 3607 Estermann BL, Wettstein HR, Sutter F, Kreuzer M (2001) Nutrient and energy conversion of grass-fed
   3608 dairy and suckler beef cattle kept indoors and on high altitude pasture. Anim Res 50:477–493.
   3609 https://doi.org/10.1051/animres:2001109
- 3610 Ewald KC (2001) The neglect of aesthetics in landscape planning in Switzerland. 54:.
   3611 https://doi.org/https://doi.org/10.1016/S0169-2046(01)00140-2
- Faccioni G, Sturaro E, Ramanzin M, Bernués A (2019) Socio-economic valuation of abandonment and
   intensification of Alpine agroecosystems and associated ecosystem services. Land use policy
   81:453–462. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landusepol.2018.10.044
- Farmer RE, Maley ML, Stoehr MU, Schnekenburger F (1985) Reproductive characteristics of green
   alder in northwestern Ontario. Can J Bot 63:2243–2247. https://doi.org/10.1139/b85-318
- Fraser MD, Theobald VJ, Griffiths JB, et al (2009) Comparative diet selection by cattle and sheep
   grazing two contrasting heathland communities. Agric Ecosyst Environ 129:182–192.
   https://doi.org/10.1016/j.agee.2008.08.013
- 3620 Galloway JN, Aber JD, Erisman JW, et al (2003) The nitrogen cascade. Bioscience 53:341–356.
   3621 https://doi.org/10.1641/0006-3568(2003)053[0341:TNC]2.0.CO;2
- 3622 Giger-Reverdin S, Domange C, Broudiscou LP, et al (2020) Rumen function in goats, an example of
   adaptive capacity. J Dairy Res 87:45–51. https://doi.org/10.1017/S002202992000060
- González-Hernández MP, Starkey EE, Karchesy J (2000) Seasonal variation in concentrations of fiber,
   crude protein, and phenolic compounds in leaves of red alder (Alnus rubra): Nutritional
   implications for cervids. J Chem Ecol 26:293–301. https://doi.org/10.1023/A:1005462100010
- Gowda JH, Palo RT, Udén P (2019) Seasonal variation in the nutritional value of woody plants along
   a natural gradient in Eastern Africa. Afr J Ecol 57:226–237. https://doi.org/10.1111/aje.12583
- 3629 Grigorieva EA, Matzarakis A, de Freitas CR (2010) Analysis of growing degree-days as a climate
   3630 impact indicator in a region with extreme annual air temperature amplitude. Clim Res 42:143–
   3631 154. https://doi.org/10.3354/cr00888
- 3632 Gusmeroli F, Della Marianna G, Puccio C, et al (2007) Indici foraggeri di specie legnose ed erbacee
   3633 alpine per il bestiame caprino. SOZOOALP 4:73–82
- Han W, Tang L, Chen Y, Fang J (2013) Relationship between the relative limitation and resorption
   efficiency of nitrogen vs phosphorus in woody plants. PLoS One 8:1–11.
   https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0083366
- Happe PJ, Jenkins KJ, Starkey EE, Sharrow SH (1990) Nutritional Quality and Tannin Astringency of
   Browse in Clear-Cuts and Old-Growth Forests. J Wildl Manage 54:557.
   https://doi.org/10.2307/3809349
- Harrington JA, Kathol E (2009) Responses of shrub midstory and herbaceous layers to managed
   grazing and fire in a North American Savanna (Oak Woodland) and prairie landscape. Restor
   Ecol 17:234–244. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1526-100X.2008.00369.x
- Harris SL, Clark DA, Laboyrie PJ (1998) Birdsfoot trefoil an alternative legume for New Zealand
   dairy pastures. Proc New Zeal Grassl Assoc 99–103. https://doi.org/10.33584/jnzg.1998.60.2314
- Hautier Y, Niklaus PA, Hector A (2009) Competition for Light Causes Plant Biodiversity Loss After
   Eutrophication. Science (80-) 324:636–638. https://doi.org/10.1126/science.1169640
- Haynes RJ, Williams PH (1993) Nutrient Cycling and Soil Fertility in the Grazed Pasture Ecosystem.
   Adv Agron 49:119–199. https://doi.org/10.1016/S0065-2113(08)60794-4
- Hedtcke J, Posner J, Rosemeyer M, Albrecht K (2009) Browsing for conservation: Springtime forage
   value of midstory shrubs of degraded oak savannas in southern Wisconsin. Renew Agric Food

- 3651 Syst 24:293–299. https://doi.org/10.1017/S1742170509990160
- Hejcman M, Hejcmanová P, Pavlů V, Thorhallsdottir AG (2016) Forage quality of leaf fodder from
  the main woody species in Iceland and its potential use for livestock in the past and present.
  Grass Forage Sci 71:649–658. https://doi.org/10.1111/gfs.12224
- Hejcmanová P, Stejskalová M, Hejcman M (2014) Forage quality of leaf-fodder from the main broad leaved woody species and its possible consequences for the Holocene development of forest
   vegetation in Central Europe. Veg Hist Archaeobot 23:607–613. https://doi.org/10.1007/s00334 013-0414-2
- Hiltbrunner E, Aerts R, Bühlmann T, et al (2014) Ecological consequences of the expansion of N2 fixing plants in cold biomes. Oecologia 176:11–24. https://doi.org/10.1007/s00442-014-2991-x
- Hofmann RR (1989) Evolutionary steps of ecophysiological adaptation and diversification of
   ruminants: a comparative view of their digestive system. Oecologia 78:443–457.
   https://doi.org/10.1007/BF00378733
- Homburger H, Lüscher A, Scherer-Lorenzen M, Schneider MK (2015) Patterns of livestock activity
   on heterogeneous subalpine pastures reveal distinct responses to spatial autocorrelation,
   environment and management. Mov Ecol 3:. https://doi.org/10.1186/s40462-015-0053-6
- Homburger H, Schneider MK, Hilfiker S, Lüscher A (2014) Inferring Behavioral States of Grazing
   Livestock from High-Frequency Position Data Alone. PLoS One 9:e114522.
   https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0114522
- Houle G (2001) Reproductive costs are associated with both the male and female functions in Alnus
   viridis ssp. crispa. Ecoscience 8:220–229. https://doi.org/10.1080/11956860.2001.11682648
- Howell C (2008) Consolidated list of environmental weeds in New Zealand. DOC Res Dev Ser 292:42
- Hunziker M, Caviezel C, Kuhn NJ (2017) Shrub encroachment by green alder on subalpine pastures:
   Changes in mineral soil organic carbon characteristics. CATENA 157:35–46.
   https://doi.org/10.1016/j.catena.2017.05.005
- Huss-Daniel K (1997) Tansley Review No. 93.. Actinorhizal symbioses and their N2 fixation. New
   Phytol 136:375–405. https://doi.org/10.1046/j.1469-8137.1997.00755.x
- 3678 Iussig G, Lonati M, Probo M, et al (2015a) Plant species selection by goats foraging on montane seminatural grasslands and grazable forestlands in the Italian Alps. Ital J Anim Sci 14:484–494.
   3680 https://doi.org/10.4081/ijas.2015.3907
- Iussig G, Renna M, Gorlier A, et al (2015b) Browsing ratio, species intake, and milk fatty acid
   composition of goats foraging on alpine open grassland and grazable forestland. Small Rumin
   Res 132:12–24. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.smallrumres.2015.09.013
- James K, Bradshaw K (2020) Detecting plant species in the field with deep learning and drone
   technology. Methods Ecol Evol 11:1509–1519. https://doi.org/10.1111/2041-210X.13473
- James TDW, Smith DW (1978) Seasonal changes in the major ash constituents of leaves and some
   woody components of trembling aspen and red osier dogwood. Can J Bot 56:1798–1803.
   https://doi.org/10.1139/b78-215
- Jarvis SC (1994) The pollution potential and flows of nitrogen to waters and the atmosphere from
   grassland under grazing. In: Ap Dewi, I., Axford, R. F. E., Marai, I. F. M. and Omed H (ed)
   Pollution in Livestock Production Systems. CABI International, Wallingford, Oxon (CABI), pp
   227–239
- Jayanegara A, Wina E, Soliva CR, et al (2011) Dependence of forage quality and methanogenic
   potential of tropical plants on their phenolic fractions as determined by principal component
   analysis. Anim Feed Sci Technol 163:231–243. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.anifeedsci.2010.11.009

- Jewell PL, Käuferle D, Güsewell S, et al (2007) Redistribution of phosphorus by cattle on a traditional
   mountain pasture in the Alps. Agric Ecosyst Environ 122:377–386.
   https://doi.org/10.1016/j.agee.2007.02.012
- Kebreab E, France J, Beever DE, Castillo AR (2001) Nitrogen pollution by dairy cows and its mitigation by dietary manipulation. Nutr Cycl Agroecosystems 60:275–285.
  https://doi.org/10.1023/A:1012668109662
- Koch B, Edwards PJ, Blanckenhorn WU, et al (2015) Shrub encroachment affects the diversity of
   plants, butterflies, and grasshoppers on two Swiss subalpine pastures. Arctic, Antarct Alp Res
   47:345–357. https://doi.org/10.1657/AAAR0013-093
- Koch B, Homburger H, Edwards PJ, Schneider MK (2018) Phosphorus redistribution by dairy cattle
   on a heterogeneous subalpine pasture, quantified using GPS tracking. Agric Ecosyst Environ
   257:183–192. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.agee.2017.10.002
- Koenig KM, Beauchemin KA (2013a) Nitrogen metabolism and route of excretion in beef feedlot
  cattle fed barley-based backgrounding diets varying in protein concentration and rumen
  degradability1,2. J Anim Sci 91:2295–2309. https://doi.org/10.2527/jas.2012-5652
- Koenig KM, Beauchemin KA (2013b) Nitrogen metabolism and route of excretion in beef feedlot
   cattle fed barley-based finishing diets varying in protein concentration and rumen degradability. J
   Anim Sci 91:2310–2320. https://doi.org/10.2527/jas.2012-5653
- Kohler F, Gillet F, Gobat J -M., Buttler A (2004) Seasonal vegetation changes in mountain pastures
  due to simulated effects of cattle grazing. J Veg Sci 15:143–150. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.16541103.2004.tb02249.x
- Kohler F, Gillet F, Reust S, et al (2006) Spatial and seasonal patterns of cattle habitat use in a
  mountain wooded pasture. Landsc Ecol 21:281–295. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10980-005-0144-7
- Köhler M, Elias D, Hiller G, et al (2020) Restoration of orchid-rich dry calcareous grasslands by
   rotational goat pasturing. Tuexenia 40:201–223. https://doi.org/10.14471/2020.40.009
- Körner C (2012) Alpine Treelines. Functional Ecology of the Global High Elevation Tree Limits,
   Springer B
- Körner C (2003) Alpine Plant Life: functional plant ecology of high mountain ecosystems. Springer
   Berlin Heidelberg, Berlin, Heidelberg
- Kowarik I, Säumel I (2007) Biological flora of Central Europe: Ailanthus altissima (Mill.) Swingle.
   Perspect Plant Ecol Evol Syst 8:207–237. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ppees.2007.03.002
- Kumar R, Vaithiyanathan S (1990) Occurrence, nutritional significance and effect on animal productivity of tannins in tree leaves. Anim Feed Sci Technol 30:21–38.
  https://doi.org/10.1016/0377-8401(90)90049-E
- Laiolo P, Dondero F, Ciliento E, Rolando A (2004) Consequences of pastoral abandonment for the
  structure and diversity of the alpine avifauna. J Appl Ecol 41:294–304.
  https://doi.org/10.1111/j.0021-8901.2004.00893.x
- Lamoot I, Meert C, Hoffmann M (2005) Habitat use of ponies and cattle foraging together in a coastal
  dune area. Biol Conserv 122:523–536. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.biocon.2004.09.009
- Lançon J (1978) Les restitutions du bétail au pâturage et leurs effets (1ère partie). Fourrages 75:55–88
- Landolt E, Bäumler B, Ehrhardt A, et al (2010) Flora Indicativa Ökologische Zeigerwerte und
  biologische Kennzeichen zur Flora der Schweiz und der Alpen
- Lantinga EA, Keuning JA, Groenwold J, Deenen PJAG (1987) Distribution of excreted nitrogen by
   grazing cattle and its effects on sward quality, herbage production and utilization. In: Van Der

- Meer HG, Unwin RJ, Van Dijk TA, Ennik GC (eds) Animal Manure on Grassland and Fodder
  Crops. Fertilizer or Waste? Springer, Dordrecht
- Lantz TC, Gergel SE, Henry GHR (2010) Response of green alder (Alnus viridis subsp. fruticosa)
  patch dynamics and plant community composition to fire and regional temperature in northwestern Canada. J Biogeogr 37:1597–1610. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1365-2699.2010.02317.x
- 3745 Leng RA (1997) Tree foliage in ruminant nutrition. FAO Anim Prod Heal Pap
- Lindemann-Matthies P, Briegel R, Schüpbach B, Junge X (2010) Aesthetic preference for a Swiss
  alpine landscape: The impact of different agricultural land-use with different biodiversity.
  Landsc Urban Plan 98:99–109. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2010.07.015
- Locatelli B, Lavorel S, Sloan S, et al (2017) Characteristic trajectories of ecosystem services in
   mountains. Front Ecol Environ 15:150–159. https://doi.org/10.1002/fee.1470
- Lockyer DR, Whitehead DC (1990) Volatilization of ammonia from cattle urine applied to grassland.
  Soil Biol Biochem 22:1137–1142. https://doi.org/10.1016/0038-0717(90)90040-7
- Longhini VZ, Cardoso A da S, Berça AS, et al (2020) Nitrogen supply and rainfall affect ammonia
   emissions from dairy cattle excreta and urea applied on warm-climate pastures. J Environ Qual
   49:1453–1466. https://doi.org/10.1002/jeq2.20167
- Lovreglio R, Meddour-Sahar O, Leone V (2014) Goat grazing as a wildfire prevention tool: a basic
   review. iForest Biogeosciences For 7:260–268. https://doi.org/10.3832/ifor1112-007
- Luske B, van Eekeren N (2017) Nutritional potential of fodder trees on clay and sandy soils. Agrofor
   Syst 92:975–986. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10457-017-0180-8
- MacDonald D, Crabtree JR, Wiesinger G, et al (2000) Agricultural abandonment in mountain areas of
   Europe: Environmental consequences and policy response. J Environ Manage 59:47–69.
   https://doi.org/10.1006/jema.1999.0335
- 3763 Mack G, Walter T, Flury C (2013) Seasonal alpine grazing trends in Switzerland: Economic
  3764 importance and impact on biotic communities. Environ Sci Policy 32:48–57.
  3765 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.envsci.2013.01.019
- MacLusky DS (1960) Some Estimates of the Areas of Pasture Fouled By the Excreta of Dairy Cows.
   Grass Forage Sci 15:181–188. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1365-2494.1960.tb00176.x
- 3768 Magurran AE (1998) Ecological Diversity and Its Measurement. Princeton, NJ, USA: Princeton
   3769 University Press
- Mahieu S, Novak S, Barre P, et al (2021) Diversity in the chemical composition and digestibility of
  leaves from fifty woody species in temperate areas. Agrofor Syst 95:1295–1308.
  https://doi.org/10.1007/s10457-021-00662-2
- 3773 Maillard A, Diquélou S, Billard V, et al (2015) Leaf mineral nutrient remobilization during leaf
  3774 senescence and modulation by nutrient deficiency. Front Plant Sci 6:1–15.
  3775 https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2015.00317
- 3776 Makkar HPS (2003) Quantification of Tannins in Tree and Shrub Foliage. Springer Netherlands,
   3777 Dordrecht
- Mallik AU, Bell FW, Gong Y (1997) Regeneration behavior of competing plants after clear cutting: Implications for vegetation management. For Ecol Manage 95:1–10. https://doi.org/10.1016/S0378-1127(97)00012-1
- 3781 Mandaluniz N, Aldezabal A, Oregui LM (2011) Diet selection of beef cattle on Atlantic grassland3782 heathland mosaic: Are heathers more preferred than expected? Livest Sci 138:49–55.
  3783 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.livsci.2010.12.002

- Manousidis T, Kyriazopoulos AP, Parissi ZM, et al (2016) Grazing behavior, forage selection and diet
   composition of goats in a Mediterranean woody rangeland. Small Rumin Res 145:142–153.
   https://doi.org/10.1016/j.smallrumres.2016.11.007
- Marques D, Fachada M, Viana H (2017) Synergies Between Goat Grazing and Shrub Biomass in
   Mountain Areas. In: Sustainable Goat Production in Adverse Environments: Volume I. Springer
   International Publishing, Cham, pp 155–175
- Marrs RH, Watt AS (2006) Biological Flora of the British Isles: Pteridium aquilinum (L.) Kuhn. J
   Ecol 94:1272–1321. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1365-2745.2006.01177.x
- Maurer K, Weyand A, Fischer M, Stöcklin J (2006) Old cultural traditions, in addition to land use and topography, are shaping plant diversity of grasslands in the Alps. Biol Conserv 130:438–446.
   https://doi.org/10.1016/j.biocon.2006.01.005
- McMaster G (1997) Growing degree-days: one equation, two interpretations. Agric For Meteorol
   87:291–300. https://doi.org/10.1016/S0168-1923(97)00027-0
- 3797 Meisser M, Deléglise C, Freléchoux F, et al (2014) Foraging behaviour and occupation pattern of beef
   3798 cows on a heterogeneous pasture in the swiss alps. Czech J Anim Sci 59:84–95.
   3799 https://doi.org/10.17221/7232-cjas
- 3800 Menke HH, Steingass H (1988) Estimation of the energetic feed value obtained from chemical
   3801 analysis and in vitro gas production using rumen fluid. Anim Res Dev 28:7–55
- 3802 Minson D, Milford R (1967) The voluntary intake and digestibility of diets containing different
   3803 proportions of legume and mature Pangola grass (Digitaria decumbens). Aust J Exp Agric 7:546.
   3804 https://doi.org/10.1071/EA9670546
- 3805 Mitlacher K, Poschlod P, Rosén P, Bakker JP (2002) Restoration of wooded meadows A
   3806 comparative analysis along a chronosequence on Öland (Sweden). Appl Veg Sci 5:63–73.
   3807 https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1654-109X.2002.tb00536.x
- 3808 Moore TR, Matthews HD, Simmons C, Leduc M (2015) Quantifying Changes in Extreme Weather
   3809 Events in Response to Warmer Global Temperature. Atmosphere-Ocean 53:412–425.
   3810 https://doi.org/10.1080/07055900.2015.1077099
- 3811 Mordenti AL, Giaretta E, Campidonico L, et al (2021) A review regarding the use of molasses in
   animal nutrition. Animals 11:1–17. https://doi.org/10.3390/ani11010115
- 3813 Mouissie A (2004) Seed dispersal by large herbivores: Implications for the restoration of plant
   3814 biodiversity. s.n.
- Navale MR, Bhardwaj DR, Bishist R, et al (2022) Seasonal variations in the nutritive value of fifteen
   multipurpose fodder tree species: A case study of north-western Himalayan mid-hills. PLoS One
   17:. https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0276689
- 3818 Niedrist G, Tasser E, Lüth C, et al (2009) Plant diversity declines with recent land use changes in
   3819 European Alps. Plant Ecol 202:195–210. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11258-008-9487-x
- Niinemets Ü, Tamm Ü (2005) Species differences in timing of leaf fall and foliage chemistry modify
   nutrient resorption efficiency in deciduous temperate forest stands. Tree Physiol 25:1001–1014.
   https://doi.org/10.1093/treephys/25.8.1001
- Nota G, Berretti R, Ascoli D, et al (2023) Plant species selection and impact on tree resprouts by semifree ranging pigs in a temperate deciduous forest. Agrofor Syst 97:121–132. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10457-022-00792-1
- Nota G, Pittarello M, Ravetto Enri S, et al (2022) Feeding preferences of Highland cattle reveal their
  attitude to exploit woody vegetation in mountain environments. In: Spano D, Trabucco A,
  Camilli F, et al. (eds) EURAF2022 Agroforestry for the Green Deal transition. Research and

- innovation towards the sustainable development of agriculture and forestry. Nuoro, pp 343–458
- Olariu HG, Malambo L, Popescu SC, et al (2022) Woody Plant Encroachment: Evaluating
   Methodologies for Semiarid Woody Species Classification from Drone Images. Remote Sens
   14:. https://doi.org/10.3390/rs14071665
- 3833 Öllerer K, Varga A, Kirby K, et al (2019) Beyond the obvious impact of domestic livestock grazing on
  3834 temperate forest vegetation A global review. Biol Conserv 237:209–219.
  3835 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.biocon.2019.07.007
- Orlandi S, Probo M, Sitzia T, et al (2016) Environmental and land use determinants of grassland patch
   diversity in the western and eastern Alps under agro-pastoral abandonment. Biodivers Conserv
   25:275–293. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10531-016-1046-5
- Pajares G (2015) Overview and Current Status of Remote Sensing Applications Based on Unmanned
   Aerial Vehicles (UAVs). Photogramm Eng Remote Sens 81:281–330.
   https://doi.org/10.14358/PERS.81.4.281
- Papachristou T., Platis P., Papanastasis V., Tsiouvaras C. (1999) Use of deciduous woody species as a diet supplement for goats grazing Mediterranean shrublands during the dry season. Anim Feed
  Sci Technol 80:267–279. https://doi.org/10.1016/S0377-8401(99)00056-5
- Papachristou TG, Papanastasis VP (1994) Forage value of Mediterranean deciduous woody fodder
   species and its implication to management of silvo-pastoral systems for goats. Agrofor Syst
   27:269–282. https://doi.org/10.1007/BF00705061
- Papanastasis VP, Yiakoulaki MD, Decandia M, Dini-Papanastasi O (2008) Integrating woody species
   into livestock feeding in the Mediterranean areas of Europe. Anim Feed Sci Technol 140:1–17.
   https://doi.org/10.1016/j.anifeedsci.2007.03.012
- Pardini A, Nori M (2011) Agro-silvo-pastoral systems in Italy: integration and diversification.
   Pastoralism 1:1–10. https://doi.org/10.1186/2041-7136-1-26
- Patra AK, Saxena J (2010) A new perspective on the use of plant secondary metabolites to inhibit
  methanogenesis in the rumen. Phytochemistry 71:1198–1222.
  https://doi.org/10.1016/j.phytochem.2010.05.010
- Pauler CM, Isselstein J, Berard J, et al (2020a) Grazing Allometry: Anatomy, Movement, and
   Foraging Behavior of Three Cattle Breeds of Different Productivity. Front Vet Sci 7:.
   https://doi.org/10.3389/fvets.2020.00494
- Pauler CM, Isselstein J, Braunbeck T, Schneider MK (2019) Influence of Highland and production oriented cattle breeds on pasture vegetation: A pairwise assessment across broad environmental
   gradients. Agric Ecosyst Environ 284:106585. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.agee.2019.106585
- Pauler CM, Isselstein J, Suter M, et al (2020b) Choosy grazers: Influence of plant traits on forage
  selection by three cattle breeds. Funct Ecol 34:980–992. https://doi.org/10.1111/13652435.13542
- Pauler CM, Lüscher A, Kreuzer M, et al (2022a) Robust cattle, sheep and goats in green alder shrubs or how to preserve mountain pastures. In: Delaby L, Baumont R, Brocard V, et al. (eds)
  Grassland at the heart of circular and sustainable food systems - Proceedings of the 29th General Meeting of the European Grassland Federation, Grassland Science in Europe 27 (series).
  European Grassland Federation, Caen, pp 247–249
- Pauler CM, Zehnder T, Staudinger M, et al (2022b) Thinning the thickets: Foraging of hardy cattle,
  sheep and goats in green alder shrubs. J Appl Ecol. https://doi.org/10.1111/1365-2664.14156
- Pierce LL, Running SW, Walker J (1994) Regional-Scale Relationships of Leaf Area Index to Specific
  Leaf Area and Leaf Nitrogen Content. Ecol Appl 4:313–321. https://doi.org/10.2307/1941936

- Pietola L, Horn R, Yli-Halla M (2005) Effects of trampling by cattle on the hydraulic and mechanical
   properties of soil. Soil Tillage Res 82:99–108. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.still.2004.08.004
- 3876 Pignatti S (1982) Flora d'Italia, Volumes 1-3. Edagricole, Bologna, IT
- Piñeiro-Vázquez A, Canul-Solís J, Alayón-Gamboa J, et al (2015) Potential of condensed tannins for
   the reduction of emissions of enteric methane and their effect on ruminant productivity. Arch
   Med Vet 47:263–272. https://doi.org/10.4067/S0301-732X2015000300002
- Piñeiro-Vázquez AT, Canul-Solis JR, Alayón-Gamboa JA, et al (2017) Energy utilization, nitrogen
  balance and microbial protein supply in cattle fed Pennisetum purpureum and condensed tannins.
  J Anim Physiol Anim Nutr (Berl) 101:159–169. https://doi.org/10.1111/jpn.12436
- Pisetta M, Montecchio L, Longa CMO, et al (2012) Green alder decline in the Italian Alps. For Ecol
   Manage 281:75–83. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.foreco.2012.06.024
- Pittarello M, Lonati M, Gorlier A, et al (2018) Plant diversity and pastoral value in alpine pastures are
   maximized at different nutrient indicator values. Ecol Indic 85:518–524.
   https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ecolind.2017.10.064
- Pittarello M, Nota G, Probo M, et al (2021) Can research benefit of real-time GPS collars conceived
  for livestock management by farmers? In: 1st Joint Meeting of EAAP Mountain Livestock
  Farming & FAO-CIHEAM Mountain Pastures "Moutains are agroecosystems for people." Bled,
  Slovenia
- Pittarello M, Probo M, Lonati M, et al (2016a) Effects of traditional salt placement and strategically
   placed mineral mix supplements on cattle distribution in the Western Italian Alps. Grass Forage
   Sci 71:529–539. https://doi.org/10.1111/gfs.12196
- Pittarello M, Probo M, Lonati M, Lombardi G (2016b) Restoration of sub-alpine shrub-encroached
   grasslands through pastoral practices: effects on vegetation structure and botanical composition.
   Appl Veg Sci 19:381–390. https://doi.org/10.1111/avsc.12222
- Pontes LDS, Soussana JF, Louault F, et al (2007) Leaf traits affect the above-ground productivity and
  quality of pasture grasses. Funct Ecol 21:844–853. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.13652435.2007.01316.x
- Pornaro C, Schneider MK, Macolino S (2013) Plant species loss due to forest succession in Alpine
   pastures depends on site conditions and observation scale. Biol Conserv 161:213–222.
   https://doi.org/10.1016/j.biocon.2013.02.019
- Pregitzer KS, Zak DR, Burton AJ, et al (2004) Chronic nitrate additions dramatically increase the
   export of carbon and nitrogen from northern hardwood ecosystems. Biogeochemistry 68:179–
   197. https://doi.org/10.1023/B:BIOG.0000025737.29546.fd
- Probo M, Lonati M, Pittarello M, et al (2014) Implementation of a rotational grazing system with large
   paddocks changes the distribution of grazing cattle in the south-western Italian Alps. Rangel J
   36:445–458. https://doi.org/10.1071/RJ14043
- Probo M, Massolo A, Lonati M, et al (2013) Use of mineral mix supplements to modify the grazing patterns by cattle for the restoration of sub-alpine and alpine shrub-encroached grasslands.
   Rangel J 35:85–93. https://doi.org/10.1071/RJ12108
- 3913 Probo M, Pittarello M, Lonati M, Lombardi G (2016) Targeted grazing for the restoration of sub3914 alpine shrub-encroached grasslands. Ital J Agron 11:268–272.
  3915 https://doi.org/10.4081/ija.2016.775
- Qin J, Shangguan Z, Xi W (2018) Seasonal variations of leaf traits and drought adaptation strategies of
   four common woody species in South Texas, USA. J For Res. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11676 018-0742-2

- Radkowski A, Radkowska I, Bocianowski J, Cyplik A (2022) Weight Gain of Highland Cattle
  Depending on the Share of Perennial Ryegrass (Lolium Perenne L.) in the Meadow Sward. Ann
  Anim Sci 22:385–395. https://doi.org/10.2478/aoas-2021-0045
- Ravetto Enri S, Probo M, Renna M, et al (2020) Temporal variations in leaf traits, chemical
  composition and in vitro true digestibility of four temperate fodder tree species. Anim Prod Sci
  60:643. https://doi.org/10.1071/AN18771
- Reid W V., Mooney HA, Cropper A, et al (2005) Millennium Ecosystem Assessment, Island Pre.
  Washington, DC.
- Richard L (1967) L'aire de répartition de l'aulne vert. In: Documents pour la carte de la végétation des
  Alpes, volume 5, Laboratoir. Grenoble, pp 81–113
- Rodríguez-Barrueco C, Miguel C, Subramaniam P (1984) Seasonal fluctuations of the mineral
   concentration of alder (Alnus glutinosa (L.) Gaertn.) from the field. Plant Soil 78:201–208.
   https://doi.org/10.1007/BF02277851
- Roggero PP, Bagella S, Farina R (2002) Un archivio dati di Indici specifici per la valutazione integrata
   del valore pastorale. Riv di Agron 36:149–156
- Sales-Baptista E, Ferraz-de-Oliveira MI (2021) Grazing in silvopastoral systems: multiple solutions
   for diversified benefits. Agrofor Syst 95:1–6. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10457-020-00581-8
- Sampò S, Bergero R, Buffa G, Luppi-Mosca AM (1997) Soil fungal communities in a young and an
  old Alnus viridis coenosis . Mycologia 89:837–845.
  https://doi.org/10.1080/00275514.1997.12026854
- Schellberg J, Möseler BM, Kühbauch W, Rademacher IF (1999) Long-term effects of fertilizer on soil
  nutrient concentration, yield, forage quality and floristic composition of a hay meadow in the
  Eifel mountains, Germany. Grass Forage Sci 54:195–207. https://doi.org/10.1046/j.13652494.1999.00166.x
- Schirpke U, Leitinger G, Tasser E, et al (2013) Multiple ecosystem services of a changing Alpine
  landscape: Past, present and future. Int J Biodivers Sci Ecosyst Serv Manag 9:123–135.
  https://doi.org/10.1080/21513732.2012.751936
- Schirpke U, Timmermann F, Tappeiner U, Tasser E (2016) Cultural ecosystem services of mountain
   regions: Modelling the aesthetic value. Ecol Indic 69:78–90.
   https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ecolind.2016.04.001
- Schlegel P (2021) Minéraux et vitamines. In: Apports Aliment. recommandés pour les ruminants
   (Livre vert). www.agroscope.ch/livre-vert. Accessed 25 May 2023
- 3951 Schlegel P, Kessler J (2001) Minéraux et vitamines. 1–19
- Schlegel P, Wyss U, Arrigo Y, Hess HD (2016) Mineral concentrations of fresh herbage from mixed
   grassland as influenced by botanical composition, harvest time and growth stage. Anim Feed Sci
   Technol 219:226–233. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.anifeedsci.2016.06.022
- Schnyder H, Locher F, Auerswald K (2010) Nutrient redistribution by grazing cattle drives patterns of
   topsoil N and P stocks in a low-input pasture ecosystem. Nutr Cycl Agroecosystems 88:183–195.
   https://doi.org/10.1007/s10705-009-9334-z
- Schumacher S, Bugmann H (2006) The relative importance of climatic effects, wildfires and
   management for future forest landscape dynamics in the Swiss Alps. Glob Chang Biol 12:1435–
   1450. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1365-2486.2006.01188.x
- Schwob G, Roy M, Manzi S, et al (2017) Green alder (Alnus viridis) encroachment shapes microbial
   communities in subalpine soils and impacts its bacterial or fungal symbionts differently. Environ
   Microbiol 19:3235–3250. https://doi.org/10.1111/1462-2920.13818

3964 Seidavi A, Tavakoli M, Rasouli B, et al (2020) Application of some trees/shrubs in ruminant feeding: 3965 a review. Agrofor Syst 94:1353-1364. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10457-018-0313-8 Senft RL, Coughenour MB, Bailey DW, et al (1987) Large Herbivore Foraging and Ecological 3966 Hierarchies. Bioscience 37:789–799. https://doi.org/10.2307/1310545 3967 Silanikove N (2000) The physiological basis of adaptation in goats to harsh environments. Small 3968 Rumin Res 35:181-193. https://doi.org/10.1016/S0921-4488(99)00096-6 3969 3970 Silva V, Catry FX, Fernandes PM, et al (2019) Effects of grazing on plant composition, conservation 3971 status and ecosystem services of Natura 2000 shrub-grassland habitat types. Biodivers Conserv 3972 28:1205-1224. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10531-019-01718-7 3973 Singh B, Bhatt BP, Prasad P (2010) Altitudinal variation in nutritive value of adult-juvenile foliage of Celtis australis L. J Am Sci 6:108-112 3974 3975 Skoczowski A, Odrzywolska-Hasiec M, Oliwa J, et al (2021) Ecophysiological variability of alnus 3976 viridis (Chaix) dc. green alder leaves in the bieszczady mountains (poland). Plants 10:1–17. 3977 https://doi.org/10.3390/plants10010096 Slade EM, Riutta T, Roslin T, Tuomisto HL (2016) The role of dung beetles in reducing greenhouse 3978 3979 gas emissions from cattle farming. Sci Rep 6:1–9. https://doi.org/10.1038/srep18140 3980 Soliva CR, Hess HD (2007) Measuring Methane Emission of Ruminants by In Vitro and In Vivo Techniques. In: Measuring Methane Production From Ruminants. Springer Netherlands, 3981 Dordrecht, pp 15–31 3982 Stephenson MB, Bailey DW, Jensen D (2016) Association patterns of visually-observed cattle on 3983 3984 Montana, USA foothill rangelands. Appl Anim Behav Sci 178:7-15. 3985 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.applanim.2016.02.007 3986 Stević T, Šavikin K, Zdunić G, et al (2010) Antioxidant, Cytotoxic, and Antimicrobial Activity of 3987 Alnus incana (L.) ssp. incana Moench and A. viridis (Chaix) DC ssp. viridis Extracts. J Med 3988 Food 13:700-704. https://doi.org/10.1089/jmf.2009.0111 3989 Strebel N, Bühler C (2015) Recent shifts in plant species suggest opposing land-use changes in alpine pastures. Alp Bot 125:1-9. https://doi.org/10.1007/s00035-015-0145-3 3990 Sunnerheim K, Palo RT, Theander O, Knutsson P-G (1988) Chemical defense in birch. 3991 3992 Platyphylloside: A phenol fromBetula pendula inhibiting digestibility. J Chem Ecol 14:549–560. 3993 https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01013906 3994 Susan F, Ziliotto U (2004) Effects of arboreal and shrubby components on some features of pastures. 3995 In: Land Use Systems in Grassland Dominated Regions: Proceedings of the 20th General Meeting of the European Grassland Federation. vdf Hochschulverlag AG, Luzern, Switzerland, p 3996 3997 314 3998 Svensk M, Nota G, Mariotte P, et al (2022) Use of Molasses-Based Blocks to Modify Grazing Patterns and Increase Highland Cattle Impacts on Alnus viridis-Encroached Pastures. Front Ecol Evol 10:. 3999 4000 https://doi.org/10.3389/fevo.2022.849809 4001 Svensk M, Pittarello M, Mariotte P, et al (2023) Nitrogen translocation by Highland cattle grazing in Alnus viridis-encroached pastures. Nutr Cycl Agroecosystems. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10705-4002 4003 023-10282-0 4004 Svensk M, Pittarello M, Nota G, et al (2021) Spatial Distribution of Highland Cattle in Alnus viridis 4005 Encroached Subalpine Pastures. Front Ecol Evol 9:1–7. 4006 https://doi.org/10.3389/fevo.2021.626599 4007 Tamminga S (2006) Environmental Impacts of Beef Cattle. In: The John M. Airy Symposium: Visions 4008 for Animal Agriculture and the Environment. Kansas City, Missouri, pp 1-11

- Tasser E, Mader M, Tappeiner U (2003) Effects of land use in alpine grasslands on the probability of
   landslides. Basic Appl Ecol 4:271–280. https://doi.org/10.1078/1439-1791-00153
- Tasser E, Walde J, Tappeiner U, et al (2007) Land-use changes and natural reforestation in the Eastern
   Central Alps. Agric Ecosyst Environ 118:115–129. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.agee.2006.05.004
- Tavendale MH, Meagher LP, Park-Ng ZA, et al (2005) Methane production from in vitro incubation
   of kikuyu grass, lucerne and forages containing condensed tannins. Proc New Zeal Grassl Assoc
   147–153. https://doi.org/10.33584/jnzg.2005.67.2576
- 4016 Terranova M, Kreuzer M, Braun U, Schwarm A (2018) In vitro screening of temperate climate forages
  4017 from a variety of woody plants for their potential to mitigate ruminal methane and ammonia
  4018 formation. J Agric Sci 156:929–941. https://doi.org/10.1017/S0021859618000989
- 4019 Terranova M, Wang S, Eggerschwiler L, et al (2019) Dose-response effects of woody and herbaceous
  4020 forage plants on in vitro ruminal methane and ammonia formation , and their short-term
  4021 palatability in lactating cows. https://doi.org/10.1017/S1751731119002076
- Theodoridou K, Aufrère J, Andueza D, et al (2011) Effect of plant development during first and
  second growth cycle on chemical composition, condensed tannins and nutritive value of three
  sainfoin (Onobrychis viciifolia) varieties and lucerne. Grass Forage Sci 66:402–414.
  https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1365-2494.2011.00798.x
- Thimonier A, Graf Pannatier E, Schmitt M, et al (2010) Does exceeding the critical loads for nitrogen alter nitrate leaching, the nutrient status of trees and their crown condition at Swiss Long-term
  Forest Ecosystem Research (LWF) sites? Eur J For Res 129:443–461.
  https://doi.org/10.1007/s10342-009-0328-9
- Tian D, Kattge J, Chen Y, et al (2019) A global database of paired leaf nitrogen and phosphorus
   concentrations of terrestrial plants. Ecology 100:. https://doi.org/10.1002/ecy.2812
- Tian D, Yan Z, Niklas KJ, et al (2018) Global leaf nitrogen and phosphorus stoichiometry and their scaling exponent. Natl Sci Rev 5:728–739. https://doi.org/10.1093/nsr/nwx142
- Tocco C, Probo M, Lonati M, et al (2013) Pastoral Practices to Reverse Shrub Encroachment of Sub Alpine Grasslands: Dung Beetles (Coleoptera, Scarabaeoidea) Respond More Quickly Than
   Vegetation. PLoS One 8:e83344. https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0083344
- 4037 Umstatter C (2011) The evolution of virtual fences: A review. Comput Electron Agric 75:10–22.
   4038 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.compag.2010.10.005
- 4039 Ungar ED, Henkin Z, Gutman M, et al (2005) Inference of Animal Activity from GPS Collar Data on
  4040 Free-Ranging Cattle. Rangel Ecol Manag 58:256–266. https://doi.org/10.2111/15514041 5028(2005)58[256:IOAAFG]2.0.CO;2
- v. Bieberstein Koch-Weser MR (2005) Overcoming the Vertical Divide: Legal, Economic, and
  Compensation Approaches for Sustainable Management of Mountain Watersheds. In: Huber
  UM, Bugmann HKM, Reasoner MA (eds) Global Change and Mountain Regions. Advances in
  Global Change Research, Springer, pp 627–636
- Valkó O, Venn S, Zmihorski M, et al (2018) The challenge of abandonment for the sustainable
  management of Palaearctic natural and semi-natural grasslands. Hacquetia 17:5–16.
  https://doi.org/10.1515/hacq-2017-0018
- van den Bergh T, Körner C, Hiltbrunner E (2018) Alnus shrub expansion increases evapotranspiration
  in the Swiss Alps. Reg Environ Chang 18:1375–1385. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10113-017-1246x
- Van Soest PJ, Robertson JB, Lewis BA (1991) Methods for Dietary Fiber, Neutral Detergent Fiber,
   and Nonstarch Polysaccharides in Relation to Animal Nutrition. J Dairy Sci 74:3583–3597.

- 4054 https://doi.org/10.3168/jds.S0022-0302(91)78551-2
- Vandermeulen S, Ramírez-Restrepo CA, Beckers Y, et al (2018a) Agroforestry for ruminants: a
  review of trees and shrubs as fodder in silvopastoral temperate and tropical production systems.
  Anim Prod Sci 58:767. https://doi.org/10.1071/AN16434
- Vandermeulen S, Ramírez-Restrepo CA, Marche C, et al (2018b) Behaviour and browse species
  selectivity of heifers grazing in a temperate silvopastoral system. Agrofor Syst 92:705–716.
  https://doi.org/10.1007/s10457-016-0041-x
- Verburg PSJ, Johnson DW, Harrison R (2001) Long-term nutrient cycling patterns in Douglas-fir and
  red alder stands: A simulation study. For Ecol Manage 145:203–217.
  https://doi.org/10.1016/S0378-1127(00)00418-7
- Verdinelli M, Pittarello M, Caria MC, et al (2022) Congruent responses of vascular plant and ant
  communities to pastoral land-use abandonment in mountain areas throughout different
  biogeographic regions. Ecol Process 11:35. https://doi.org/10.1186/s13717-022-00379-9
- Vintu V, Samuil C, Sirbu C, et al (2011) Napoca sustainable management of Nardus stricta L.
  grasslands in Romania's Carpathians. Not Bot Horti Agrobot Cluj-Napoca 39:142–145.
  https://doi.org/10.15835/nbha3926366
- Waghorn G (2008) Beneficial and detrimental effects of dietary condensed tannins for sustainable
  sheep and goat production—Progress and challenges. Anim Feed Sci Technol 147:116–139.
  https://doi.org/10.1016/j.anifeedsci.2007.09.013
- Waghorn GC, Ulyatt MJ, John A, Fisher MT (1987) The effect of condensed tannins on the site of digestion of amino acids and other nutrients in sheep fed on Lotus corniculatus L . Br J Nutr 57:115–126. https://doi.org/10.1079/bjn19870015
- 4076 White PJ (2012) Long-distance Transport in the Xylem and Phloem. Elsevier Ltd
- White SL, Sheffield RE, Washburn SP, et al (2001) Spatial and Time Distribution of Dairy Cattle
  Excreta in an Intensive Pasture System. J Environ Qual 30:2180–2187.
  https://doi.org/10.2134/jeq2001.2180
- Whitehead DC (1970) The role of nitrogen in grassland productivity. A review of information from
   temperate regions. In: Bulletin 48. Farnham Royal, UK: Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux, p
   202
- 4083 Whitehead DC (1995) Grassland Nitrogen. CAB International, Wallingford
- 4084 Wieczorkowski JD, Lehmann CER (2022) Encroachment diminishes herbaceous plant diversity in
  4085 grassy ecosystems worldwide. Glob Chang Biol 28:5532–5546.
  4086 https://doi.org/10.1111/gcb.16300
- 4087 Wiedmer E, Senn-Irlet B (2006) Biomass and primary productivity of an Alnus viridis stand A case
  4088 study from the Schächental valley, Switzerland. Bot Helv 116:55–64.
  4089 https://doi.org/10.1007/s00035-006-0758-7
- Williams PH, Haynes RJ (1995) Effect of sheep, deer and cattle dung on herbage production and soil
  nutrient content. Grass Forage Sci 50:263–271. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.13652494.1995.tb02322.x
- Wilson PJ, Thompson K, Hodgson JG (1999) Specific leaf area and leaf dry matter content as
  alternative predictors of plant strategies. New Phytol 143:155–162.
  https://doi.org/10.1046/j.1469-8137.1999.00427.x
- Wink M (2010) Mode of action and toxicology of plant toxins and poisonous plants. Jul Kühn-Institut
   4097 421:

- 4098 Wood SN (2011) Fast Stable Restricted Maximum Likelihood and Marginal Likelihood Estimation of
  4099 Semiparametric Generalized Linear Models. J R Stat Soc Ser B Stat Methodol 73:3–36.
  4100 https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1467-9868.2010.00749.x
- Woodfield DR, Roldan MB, Voisey CR, et al (2019) Improving environmental benefits of white
  clover through condensed tannin expression. J New Zeal Grasslands 81:195–202.
  https://doi.org/10.33584/jnzg.2019.81.382
- Woodmansee RG, Vallis I, Mott JJ (1981) Grassland Nitrogen. In: Clark, F.E. & Rosswall T (ed)
   Ecological Bulletins : Terrestrial Nitrogen Cycles. Oikos Editorial Office, pp 443–462
- Wu S, Wang J, Yan Z, et al (2021) Monitoring tree-crown scale autumn leaf phenology in a temperate
  forest with an integration of PlanetScope and drone remote sensing observations. ISPRS J
  Photogramm Remote Sens 171:36–48. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.isprsjprs.2020.10.017
- Yokoyama K, Kai H, Koga T, Aibe T (1991) in Cow Dung , Dung Balls and Underlying Soil Affected
  By Paracoprid Dung. Changes 649–653
- Zargoosh Z, Ghavam M, Bacchetta G, Tavili A (2019) Effects of ecological factors on the antioxidant
  potential and total phenol content of Scrophularia striata Boiss. Sci Rep 9:1–15.
  https://doi.org/10.1038/s41598-019-52605-8
- Zehnder T, Lüscher A, Ritzmann C, et al (2020) Dominant shrub species are a strong predictor of
  plant species diversity along subalpine pasture-shrub transects. Alp Bot 130:141–156.
  https://doi.org/10.1007/s00035-020-00241-8
- Zehnder T, Schneider MK, Berard J, et al (2016a) Reconciling meat production and biodiversity
  conservation on marginal pastures. In: Casasús I, Lombardi G (eds) Mountain pastures and
  livestock farming facing uncertainty: environmental, technical and socio-economic challenges.
  Zaragoza, Spain, pp 231–235
- Zehnder T, Schneider MK, Berard J, et al (2016b) Valorising forage resources and conserving
  ecosystem services in marginal pastures. In: Höglind M, Bakken AK, Hovstad KA, et al. (eds)
  Grassland Science in Europe: The multiple roles of grassland in the European bioeconomy.
  Wageningen Academic Publishers, Ås, Norway, pp 600–602
- Zehnder T, Schneider MK, Berard J, et al (2017) Forage quality of shrub-encroached marginal
  pastures does not impair quality of carcass and meat. In: Porqueddu C, Franca A, Lombardi G, et
  al. (eds) Grassland Science in Europe: Grassland resources for extensive farming systems in
  marginal lands: major drivers and future scenarios. Wageningen Academic Publishers, Sassari,
  Italy, pp 76–78
## 4131 ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

4132

**Eric Allan** Thank you for your support, your guidance and your help, which was essential to the smooth running of this thesis, and helped to the successful completion of this project.

4135

Massimiliano Probo Merci pour ta confiance, pour ton aide et ton soutien au cours de ces quatre années.
Sans toi, cette thèse n'aurait jamais vu le jour et je n'aurais pas eu l'opportunité de participer à ce
merveilleux projet. Je te remercie pour l'énergie que tu as consacrée pour que ce projet prenne forme et
soit mener à bien, et pour avoir le meilleur superviseur possible.

4140

4145

**Pierre Mariotte** Merci pour ton accompagnement, tes précieux conseils et ta bienveillance lors de cette thèse. Grâce à toi, j'ai énormément progressé et je me suis sentie soutenue même lors des périodes les plus tendues. Tu m'as aidée à conserver ma motivation tout au long de ce projet ainsi que pour mes perspectives futures.

- 4146 David Frund, Luc Stévenin Sans vous, la mise en place de ce projet n'aurait pas été possible. Je vous
  4147 remercie pour le temps et l'énergie fournis dans le travail de terrain colossal qu'à demander la mise en
  4148 place des parcs, et pour m'avoir enseigner de précieuses connaissances techniques.
- 4149
  4150 Marco Pitarello, Ginevra Nota, Giampiero Lombardi, Michele Lonati, Davide Barberis Thank you
  4151 for your hard work on the field in Italy, and for your precious help on data analyses. Your contribution
  4152 to the different articles made their publication possible, and helped me progress on the scientific level.
  4153
- 4154 Merci au groupe Chimie des aliments pour animaux de Posieux pour leur analyses en laboratoire et
  4155 leur aide technique.
- 4156

Thank you to Melissa Terranova and Susanne Meese for their work on laboratory analyses and theirexpertise on animal nutrition.

4159

4162

- 4160 Manuel Schneider, Elisa Manzocchi Thank you for your time and help on data analysis, and your4161 valuable contribution to the articles.
- Merci à Joel Bérard, Elisa Perotti, Edwige Dereuder, Rainer Frick, Bastien Raymond, Patrick
  Ledermann, Patricia Fuchs, Emilie Roinel, Nicolas Cauda, et tous les autres membres actuels ou
  anciens du groupe Systèmes Pastoraux et d'Agroscope qui m'ont accueilli à bras ouverts dans une
  superbe ambiance et ont rendu ces quatre années particulièrement agréables. Merci de m'avoir aidé sur
  ce projet, et d'avoir supporté les conditions parfois très difficiles du terrain.
- 4168
  4169 Thank you to the Société d'économie alpestre de Bex, and Millasson, Dorsaz, Reggiani and Puttalaz
  4170 families for their precious collaboration on this project, and the provision of paddocks and cattle in
  4171 Switzerland and Italy.
- 4172
- 4173 Thank you to the **Swiss National Science Foundation (SNF)** for financing this project.
- 4174
- 4175 Merci à Kyllian Guenver, mes amis et ma famille pour leur soutien inconditionnel et leurs conseils.

## **Declaration of consent**

on the basis of Article 18 of the PromR Phil.-nat. 19

Name/First Name:	Mia Svensk			
Registration Number:	19-125-871			
Study program:				
	Bachelor	Master	Dissertation	
Title of the thesis:	Targeted grazing of encroached pastures	robust livestock for th s (RobustAlps Project)	e restoration of gre	enalder-
Supervisor:	Prof. Eric Allan			

I declare herewith that this thesis is my own work and that I have not used any sources other than those stated. I have indicated the adoption of quotations as well as thoughts taken from other authors as such in the thesis. I am aware that the Senate pursuant to Article 36 paragraph 1 litera r of the University Act of September 5th, 1996 and Article 69 of the University Statute of June 7th, 2011 is authorized to revoke the doctoral degree awarded on the basis of this thesis.

For the purposes of evaluation and verification of compliance with the declaration of originality and theregulations governing plagiarism, I hereby grant the University of Bern the right to process my personal data and to perform the acts of use this requires, in particular, to reproduce the written thesis and to store it permanently in a database, and to use said database, or to make said database available, to enable comparison with theses submitted by others.

Lyon, 13/08/2023

Place/Date

Suenak

Signature